

From: panel_t/LEGCO
To: "James Middleton"

Date: Tuesday, November 01, 2011 10:41AM
Subject: Re: Submission to Legco Panel on Transport - Bus Franchise renewals

-----"James Middleton" [REDACTED] wrote: -----

To: <panel_t@legco.gov.hk>
From: "James Middleton" <[REDACTED]>
Date: 10/22/2011 10:26PM
Subject: Submission to Legco Panel on Transport - Bus Franchise renewals

Dear Legco Panel on Transport,

Please find herewith our submission for the Panel meeting on 7th November regarding bus franchise renewals.

These data were already previously sent to the Transport Department Franchise Consultation email address.

Yours sincerely,

James Middleton
Chairman
www.cleartheair.org.hk

Transport Department

- 1 The time for submissions needs to be extended to allow further studies and submissions and you have not provided copies of current Franchise documents for evaluation.
- 2 The document you provided permits the bus companies to continue using Euro 1 and Euro II through Euro V vehicles whereas existing Franchise documents already require that any replacement vehicles must be of Best Available Current Technology which is Euro V (soon to be Euro VI). Any new deal means the companies should comply with BACT rather than outdated polluting current buses.
- 3 Transport department should not be making unilateral decisions that would impinge on other departments' responsibilities namely, Air Quality.
- 4 Roadside pollution in Hong Kong is already diabolical and rates next to the worst performing 3rd world countries in the emissions of lethal PM2.5. which comes from the combustion of fossil fuels. The Central roadside PM2.5 levels are nine times higher than Vancouver and double those of Singapore. Mongkok and Causeway Bay are worse.
- 5 There seems to be no incentive to allow the bus companies to bring in hybrid buses which would be best suited here given the topography and hills.
- 6 There should be a date set and made known to all that certain areas will be designated Low emissions Zones where only Euro V or later or hybrid / electric buses will be allowed to operate. Setting this into Law will make the bus companies comply accordingly.
7. Transport Department personnel and their children have to breathe the same pollutants as the public

and they should realise that health and environment come first and the profits of the bus business tycoons last.

Further we note that, taking the data from the Schedule 1 of the KMB Franchise (we presume the other bus franchises have similar terms and conditions) that in accordance with Part IV

26.(1) When acquiring new buses and setting specifications for such acquisition, the Grantee shall, as far as reasonably practicable, **adopt the latest commercially available and proven technologies to reduce exhaust and noise emissions.**

26.(2) The Grantee **shall adopt, at such time and in such manner , such commercially available and proven technologies and products in its existing and newly acquired buses as the Commissioner may reasonably specify after consultation with the Grantee for the purpose of reducing exhaust and noise emissions in the operation of the Bus Service.**

We comment that in the interests of prevention of roadside pollution from bus exhaust systems any new Franchise **MUST** be required to use Best Available Current Technologies and that any existing old buses owned by the new franchisee should be forbidden from use initially between the hours of 0600 – midnight and finally retired within a given period set by public consultation.

SCMP - Air-quality standards may be tightened

Mainland authorities are mulling including fine particulate matter in the pollution index for the first time, under 12th five-year plan

Will Clem in Shanghai
Oct 04, 2011

Mainland authorities are considering tightening air-quality standards to include fine particulate matter in the pollution index for the first time, state media said.

The move - part of a review of guidelines on air, water, soil and noise pollution under the 12th five-year plan, for 2011-15 - **would include particles smaller than 2.5 microns in standard reports on air quality, Xinhua reported yesterday.**

Fine particulate, known as PM2.5, is one of the principal factors in visible smog and is known to cause lung damage. It may even enter the bloodstream and cause heart problems.

Chinese air pollution standards lag behind UN and World Health Organisation guidelines, but are stricter than those in parts of the United States. Fine particulate has been excluded from the pollution index - at times leaving city residents scratching their heads on smoggy days when the index records relatively "clean"

air.

In its report, Xinhua quoted Zhou Jian , vice-minister of environmental protection, as saying at a recent conference that authorities had been conducting a review of pollution regulations over the past four years, and were preparing to "perfect" them and make guidelines more "scientifically rational".

Zhao Hualin , head of the ministry's pollution-control unit, said that the **addition of PM2.5 measurements to the pollution index would be the first step**, Xinhua reported.

The news was welcomed by one prominent campaigner as a move that would have a "major motivational impact" on environmental efforts on the mainland.

"I strongly support this proposal," said Ma Jun , director of the Institute of Public & Environmental Affairs. **"This is a move that really should have been made a long time ago, as China is one of the worst-affected countries in the world for PM2.5 pollution."**

Ma said China was unusual in not producing official statistics on fine particulates, which he said was standard procedure even in many developing nations.

"In a comparative study on air pollution that we conducted last year between mainland cities and 10 international cities, China was the only place that did not record PM2.5 levels," Ma said.

"We first need to recognise the extent of the problem and work out how serious it is. That refers not just to the government - academics and researchers need to pay more attention to the problem."

Visibility had been deteriorating rapidly in most big cities over the past two decades, he said, but including particulate in air pollution measurements could mark a turning point.

"This will have a major motivational impact for environmentalism in China," Ma said. "It will draw the public's attention, and that can only bring more pressure for change.

"Ordinary people are increasingly recognising that they may have wealth or a job, but they don't want to pay for that economic growth with their health or even their lives."

william.clem@scmp.com

Attachment:

Combustion-derived nanoparticulate induces the adverse vascular effects of diesel exhaust inhalation

**Air pollution is increasingly recognized as an important and modifiable risk factor for cardiovascular disease.1
Acute exposure has**

been linked to a range of adverse cardiovascular events, including hospital admissions with angina,2 myocardial

infarction,3 and

heart failure,4 and long-term exposure increases the lifetime risk of death from coronary heart disease.5 Long-term residential

exposure to air pollution is also associated with the extent of atherosclerosis in the carotid and coronary blood vessels.6 – 12

These associations are strongest for fine particulate matter (PM2.5) air pollution that arises from a variety of sources, including

the combustion of diesel fuel by automobiles. This important source of PM2.5 is thought to explain the association between transient

exposure to road traffic and the triggering of acute myocardial infarction.13

Conclusions

Inhalation of dilute diesel exhaust (but not the associated gaseous pollutants or carbon nanoparticles alone) impairs vascular function

in man. These findings suggest that the adverse vascular effects of diesel exhaust are predominately mediated by combustion-derived

particles and provide a rationale for testing environmental health interventions to reduce particulate emissions to establish

whether they can reduce the incidence of cardiovascular events.

.....
.....
.....

Attachments:

- | | | | |
|---------------------------|-------------------------|---|---------------|
| eurheartj.ehr195.full.pdf | CTAletterPanelPM2.5.pdf | Acute Effects of Fine Particulate Air Pollution on Cardiac Arrhythmia.pdf | 2331.full.pdf |
|---------------------------|-------------------------|---|---------------|



Combustion-derived nanoparticulate induces the adverse vascular effects of diesel exhaust inhalation

Nicholas L. Mills^{1†}, Mark R. Miller^{1*†}, Andrew J. Lucking¹, Jon Beveridge¹, Laura Flint¹, A. John F. Boere², Paul H. Fokkens², Nicholas A. Boon¹, Thomas Sandstrom³, Anders Blomberg³, Rodger Duffin⁴, Ken Donaldson⁴, Patrick W.F. Hadoke¹, Flemming R. Cassee^{2‡}, and David E. Newby^{1‡}

¹The BHF/University Centre for Cardiovascular Science, Edinburgh University, The Queens Medical Research Institute, 47 Little France Crescent, Edinburgh EH16 4TJ, UK; ²National Institute for Public Health and the Environment, Bilthoven, The Netherlands; ³Department of Respiratory Medicine and Allergy, Umeå University, Umeå, Sweden; and ⁴ELEGI Colt Laboratory, Centre for Inflammation Research, Edinburgh University, Edinburgh, UK

Received 5 February 2011; revised 4 April 2011; accepted 25 May 2011

Aim

Exposure to road traffic and air pollution may be a trigger of acute myocardial infarction, but the individual pollutants responsible for this effect have not been established. We assess the role of combustion-derived-nanoparticles in mediating the adverse cardiovascular effects of air pollution.

Methods and results

To determine the *in vivo* effects of inhalation of diesel exhaust components, 16 healthy volunteers were exposed to (i) dilute diesel exhaust, (ii) pure carbon nanoparticulate, (iii) filtered diesel exhaust, or (iv) filtered air, in a randomized double blind cross-over study. Following each exposure, forearm blood flow was measured during intra-brachial bradykinin, acetylcholine, sodium nitroprusside, and verapamil infusions. Compared with filtered air, inhalation of diesel exhaust increased systolic blood pressure (145 ± 4 vs. 133 ± 3 mmHg, $P < 0.05$) and attenuated vasodilatation to bradykinin ($P = 0.005$), acetylcholine ($P = 0.008$), and sodium nitroprusside ($P < 0.001$). Exposure to pure carbon nanoparticulate or filtered exhaust had no effect on endothelium-dependent or -independent vasodilatation. To determine the direct vascular effects of nanoparticulate, isolated rat aortic rings ($n = 6-9$ per group) were assessed *in vitro* by wire myography and exposed to diesel exhaust particulate, pure carbon nanoparticulate and vehicle. Compared with vehicle, diesel exhaust particulate (but not pure carbon nanoparticulate) attenuated both acetylcholine ($P < 0.001$) and sodium-nitroprusside ($P = 0.019$)-induced vasorelaxation. These effects were partially attributable to both soluble and insoluble components of the particulate.

Conclusion

Combustion-derived nanoparticulate appears to predominately mediate the adverse vascular effects of diesel exhaust inhalation. This provides a rationale for testing environmental health interventions targeted at reducing traffic-derived particulate emissions.

Keywords

Air pollution • Diesel exhaust • Nanoparticles • Endothelium • Blood flow

[†] Both authors contributed to equal first authorship.

[‡] Both authors are equal senior authors.

* Corresponding author. Tel: +44 131 242 9334, Fax: +44 131 242 9215, Email: mark.miller@ed.ac.uk

Published on behalf of the European Society of Cardiology. All rights reserved. © The Author 2011. For permissions please email: journals.permissions@oup.com

The online version of this article has been published under an open access model. Users are entitled to use, reproduce, disseminate, or display the open access version of this article for non-commercial purposes provided that the original authorship is properly and fully attributed; the Journal, Learned Society and Oxford University Press are attributed as the original place of publication with correct citation details given; if an article is subsequently reproduced or disseminated not in its entirety but only in part or as a derivative work this must be clearly indicated. For commercial re-use, please contact journals.permissions@oup.com.

Introduction

Air pollution is increasingly recognized as an important and modifiable risk factor for cardiovascular disease.¹ Acute exposure has been linked to a range of adverse cardiovascular events, including hospital admissions with angina,² myocardial infarction,³ and heart failure,⁴ and long-term exposure increases the lifetime risk of death from coronary heart disease.⁵ Long-term residential exposure to air pollution is also associated with the extent of atherosclerosis in the carotid and coronary blood vessels.^{6–12} These associations are strongest for fine particulate matter (PM_{2.5}) air pollution that arises from a variety of sources, including the combustion of diesel fuel by automobiles. This important source of PM_{2.5} is thought to explain the association between transient exposure to road traffic and the triggering of acute myocardial infarction.¹³

We have previously demonstrated that inhalation of dilute diesel exhaust impairs vascular function,¹⁴ and has pro-thrombotic effects in both healthy volunteers¹⁵ and patients with coronary heart disease.¹⁶ Diesel exhaust is a complex mixture of gases, particles, and volatiles, and our earlier studies preclude identification of the components responsible for these adverse effects. The recent American Heart Association statement highlights the need for a greater understanding of the role of these different components in mediating the cardiovascular effects of air pollution.¹ Ultrafine particles, nitrogen dioxide, carbon monoxide, sulphur dioxide, and organics chemicals may all play a role. Transition metals and organic constituents, such as polyaromatic hydrocarbons, on the surface of particles are believed to be key mediators of the harmful actions of diesel exhaust.¹⁷ Understanding the role of individual pollutants is an important consideration in the science of emission control technology and is essential to guide public health and environmental policy.

Using complementary clinical and pre-clinical studies, our aim was to establish the role of combustion-derived particles in determining the adverse vascular effects of diesel exhaust inhalation. Using a specially designed human exposure chamber and particle filtration system, we compared the effects of dilute diesel exhaust with the gaseous components alone, and with 'clean' pure carbon nanoparticles. The direct vascular effects of diesel exhaust particles and carbon nanoparticles were compared in isolated rat aortic rings using myography.

Methods

Clinical studies

Subjects

Sixteen healthy male non-smokers aged between 18 and 32 years participated in these studies that were performed with the approval of the local research Ethics Committee, in accordance with the Declaration of Helsinki, and the written informed consent of all volunteers. Subjects taking regular medication and those with clinical evidence of atherosclerotic vascular disease, arrhythmia, diabetes mellitus, hypertension, renal or hepatic failure, asthma, significant occupational exposure to air pollution, or an inter-current illness likely to be associated with inflammation were excluded from the study. Subjects had normal lung function and reported no symptoms of respiratory tract

infection for at least 6 weeks prior to or during the study. Routine measures of clinical haematology and biochemistry, including blood glucose, were normal.

Study design

Subjects attended on four separate occasions at least 2 weeks apart and receive a double-blind randomized cross-over exposure to filtered air, carbon nanoparticles, diesel exhaust and filtered diesel exhaust from which the particulate phase was removed. All subjects were subjected to all four exposures with at least 2-week washout between exposures. The order of the exposures was selected using a random allocation taken from a balanced block of 24 to account for all permutations. On each occasion, each subject was exposed for 2 h in a specially built exposure chamber. During each exposure, they performed moderate exercise (minute ventilation 25 L/min/m²) on a bicycle ergometer that was alternated with rest at 15-min intervals.

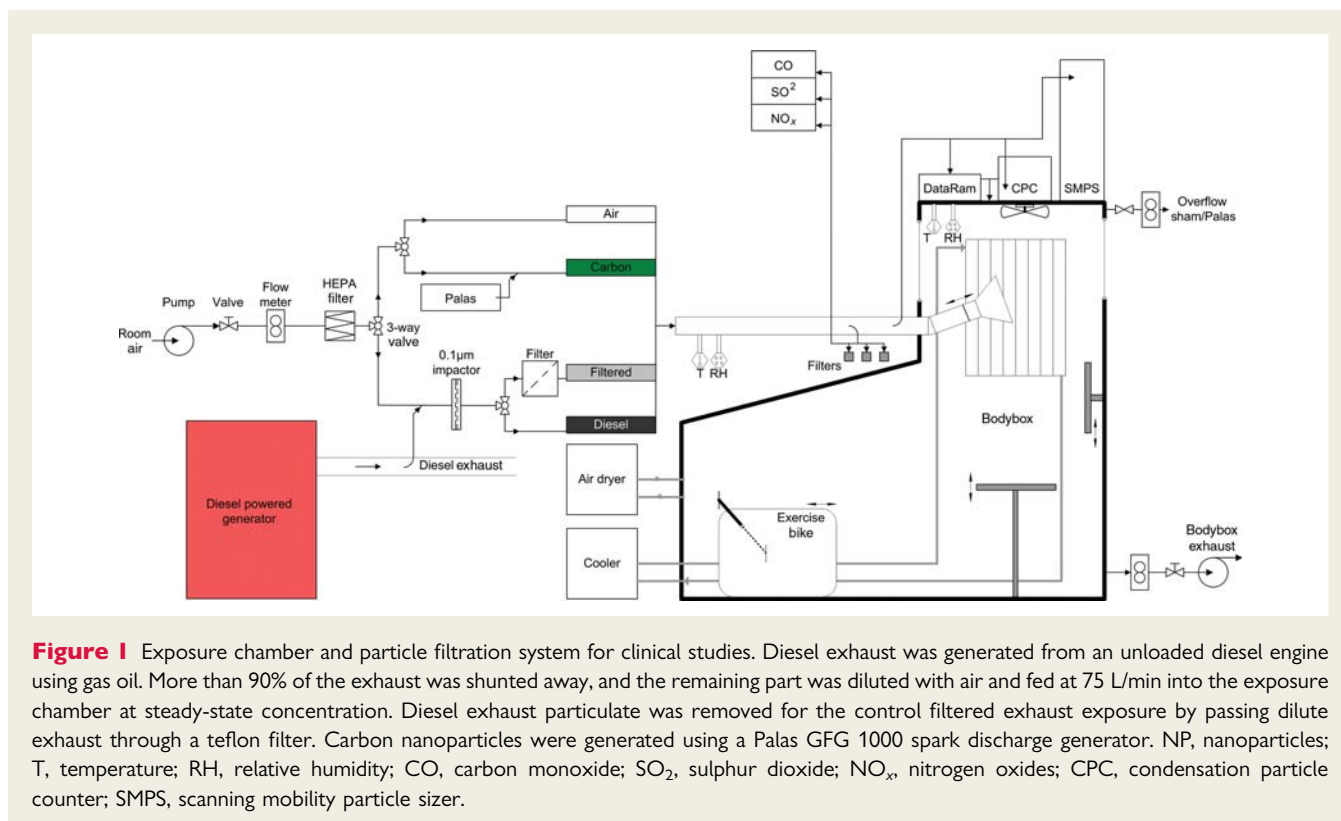
Based on previous exposure studies,¹⁴ vascular assessments were performed 6–8 h following each exposure. All subjects abstained from alcohol for 24 h and from food, tobacco, and caffeine-containing drinks for at least 4 h before each vascular study. Studies were carried out in a quiet, temperature-controlled room maintained at 22–24°C, with subjects lying supine. All subjects remained indoors between the exposure and vascular assessment to minimize additional exposure to particulate air pollution.

Exposures

All exposures were delivered in a purpose-built exposure chamber (Figure 1). The air in the exposure chamber inlet was continuously monitored for nitrogen oxides [chemiluminescence NO-NO₂-NO_x analyser, model 40W, Thermo Environmental Instruments (TEI), USA], carbon monoxide (gas filter correlation CO analyser, model 48, TEI, USA), sulphur dioxide (pulsed fluorescence SO₂ analyser, TEI, USA), and ozone (photometric analyser, monitor labs 9810O₃, Measurement Controls Corporation, USA). Particle number was determined using a condensation particle counter (Model 3022A, Thermo Systems Incorporated, USA). Particle mass was continuously monitored using a DataRam nephelometer (Measuring Instruments for the Environment corporation, USA) to standardize diesel exposures, with the precise mass determined by gravimetric filter measurements (teflon 2.0 µm 4.7 mm, PALL Life Sciences, USA). Temperature and humidity in the chamber were measured with a thermometer and hygrometer (ETHG889, Oregon Scientific, Portland OR, USA).

Diesel exhaust was generated from an unloaded diesel engine (Deutz, 4 cylinder, 2.2 L, 500 rpm) using gas oil (Petroplus Refining Teesside Ltd, UK). More than 90% of the exhaust was shunted away, and the remaining part was diluted with air, passed through an impactor with a cutoff of 0.1 µm, and fed at 75 L/min into the exposure chamber at steady-state concentration of ~300 µg/m³. Filtered exhaust was generated in an identical manner, but the exhaust was passed through a highly efficient TE38 Teflon filter (Schleicher & Schuell, Dassel, Germany) to remove particles before being fed into exposure chamber.

An aerosol of carbon nanoparticles was generated from graphite electrodes by an electric spark discharge generator (Palas CFG1000, Palas GmbH, Karlsruhe, Germany) in an atmosphere of argon. The output of the generator was mixed with filtered air, passed through an impactor with a cutoff of 0.1 µm, and fed at 75 L/min into the exposure chamber at steady-state concentration. The number concentration in the exposure chamber was maintained at 4000 × 10³



particles/cm³ as this was associated with the maximum achievable mass concentration.

Vascular studies

All subjects underwent brachial artery cannulation with a 27-standard wire gauge steel needle under controlled conditions. Following a 30-min baseline saline infusion, acetylcholine at 5, 10, and 20 µg/min [endothelium-dependent vasodilator that does not release tissue plasminogen activator (t-PA); Merck Biosciences, Switzerland], bradykinin at 100, 300, and 1000 pmol/min (endothelium-dependent vasodilator that releases t-PA; Merck Biosciences, Switzerland), and sodium nitroprusside at 2, 4, and 8 µg/min (endothelium-independent vasodilator that does not release t-PA; David Bull Laboratories, UK) were infused for 6 min at each dose. The three vasodilators were separated by 20-min saline infusions and given in a randomized order. Verapamil at 10, 30, and 100 µg/min (endothelium and nitric oxide-independent vasodilator that does not release t-PA) was infused at the end of the study protocol.

Forearm blood flow was measured in the infused and non-infused arms by venous occlusion plethysmography using mercury-in-silastic strain gauges as described previously.²⁰ Supine heart rate and blood pressure in the non-infused arm were monitored at intervals throughout each study using a semi-automated non-invasive oscillometric sphygmomanometer.

Venous cannulae (17-gauge) were inserted into large subcutaneous veins of the ante-cubital fossae of both arms. Blood (10 mL) was withdrawn simultaneously from each arm at baseline and during the infusion of each dose of bradykinin, and collected into acidified buffered citrate (Stabilyte tubes, Biopool International) for t-PA assays, and citrate (BD Vacutainer) for plasminogen activator inhibitor type 1

(PAI-1) assays. Samples were kept on ice before being centrifuged at 2000 g for 30 min at 4°C. Platelet-free plasma was decanted and stored at -80°C before assay. Plasma t-PA and PAI-1 antigen and activity concentrations were determined by enzyme-linked immunosorbent assays (t-PA Combi Actibind Elisa Kit, Technoclone, Vienna, Austria and Elitest PAI-1 antigen and Zymutest PAI-1 Activity, Hyphen Biomed, Neuville-Sur-Oise, France). Haematocrit was determined by capillary tube centrifugation at baseline and during infusion of bradykinin 1000 pmol/min.

Blood samples were taken immediately before, 2, 6, and 24 h after the exposure and analysed for total cells, differential count, and platelets using an autoanalyzer.

Pre-clinical studies

Preparation of particle suspensions

Suspensions of diesel exhaust particles and vascular tissues were performed as described previously.¹⁸ Briefly, diesel exhaust particles (SRM-2975; National Institute of Standards and Technology, Gaithersburg, USA) and carbon nanoparticles (Printex 90; Degussa, Frankfurt, Germany) were suspended in Krebs buffer at a stock concentration of 2 mg/mL, followed by vortexing and sonication.

The components of diesel exhaust particles were separated by serial washes in Krebs buffer (to remove constituents soluble in aqueous solutions) or dichloromethane (to remove organic constituents). For aqueous extraction, a suspension of diesel exhaust particles was prepared at a concentration of 2 mg/mL in Krebs buffer and agitated overnight at room temperature. The suspension was then centrifuged at 15 800 g for 10 min and the aqueous supernatant separated from the particle pellet. The pellet was resuspended in an identical volume of Krebs buffer and both solutions were recentrifuged and separated twice more to remove contaminants. The aqueous extract of

diesel exhaust particles was passed through a syringe filter (0.22 µm; Millipore, Fisher Scientific, Loughborough, UK). Krebs buffer was added to the particle pellet to provide at a concentration of 2 mg/mL and resonicated for 15 min to ensure complete resuspension and disaggregation of the aqueous-washed diesel exhaust particles.

The aromatic organic constituents on the surface of diesel exhaust particles were separated through modification of the method used by Koike and Kobayashi.¹⁹ Briefly, particles were suspended in dichloromethane at 10 mg/mL in Krebs buffer and agitated for >24 h at room temperature. Suspensions were processed as for the aqueous separation; following three centrifugations, dichloromethane was completely evaporated (37°C for 4 h) from the particulate pellet and extract. The particulate pellet was resuspended at 2 mg/mL in Krebs buffer after 15 min of sonication (organic-washed diesel exhaust particles), and the residue from the evaporated extract was resuspended in dimethylsulphide at a concentration equivalent to that present in the original 10 mg/mL stock (organic extract from diesel exhaust particles). The final concentration of dimethyl sulphoxide in the biological assays was 1% and preliminary experiments showed that this concentration did affect vascular responses.

Myography

All experiments were performed according to the Animals (Scientific Procedures) Act 1986 (UK Home Office). Rings of thoracic aorta from adult male Wistar rats ($n = 48$ in total; 6–9 per experimental group) were mounted in a multi-myograph system (610M; Danish Myo Technology, Aarhus, Denmark) under a baseline tension of 14.7 mN. Vessels were pre-treated with diesel exhaust particles (100 µg/mL) or the aqueous and organic extracts from diesel exhaust particles, and carbon nanoparticles (100 µg/mL) 20 min prior to, and throughout, generation of concentration–response curves. Concentration–response curves to phenylephrine (1 nM–10 µM) were obtained, and a concentration that produced 80% maximum contraction (EC_{80} ; 0.1–1 µM) was chosen for each individual rat aortic ring. Following contraction, cumulative concentration–response curves were obtained for the endothelium-dependent vasodilator acetylcholine (1 nM–10 µM) and the endothelium-independent nitric oxide donor sodium nitroprusside (0.1 nM–1 µM). In some experiments rings were incubated with the superoxide scavenging enzyme—superoxide dismutase (SOD; 100 U/mL)—or the hydroxyl radical scavenger—mannitol (5 mM)—alone or via co-incubated with particles (10 or 100 µg/mL) 20 min prior to concentration–response curves.

Data analysis and statistics

Based on our previous studies of endothelial vasomotor function and endogenous fibrinolysis, to detect a 20% difference in forearm blood flow and a 16% difference in t-PA release, we require sample sizes of $n = 16$ at 80% power and two-sided $P < 0.05$.

Plethysmographic data were analysed as described previously.²⁰ Estimated net release of t-PA antigen and activity was defined as the product of the infused forearm plasma flow (based on the mean haematocrit and the infused forearm blood flow) and the concentration difference between the infused and non-infused arms. Data from the myography studies were analysed as described previously,¹⁸ using two-way analysis of variance (ANOVA) to compare concentration–response curves and unpaired t -test to compare differences in maximum contraction. Vasodilator responses were expressed as a percentage of the pre-contraction to EC_{80} phenylephrine, where 100% relaxation represents a complete abolition of phenylephrine-induced tone. Continuous variables are reported as mean \pm SEM. Statistical

Table 1 Systemic effects of exposure to filtered air, diesel exhaust, and carbon nanoparticles

Time, h	Filtered air			Diesel exhaust			Filtered exhaust			Carbon			ANOVA				
	0	2	6	0	2	6	0	2	6	0	2	6	0	2	6	Time	Exposure
Leucocytes, $\times 10^9$ cells/L	5.3 \pm 1.2	6.2 \pm 1.6	6.4 \pm 1.6	5.3 \pm 1.2	6.2 \pm 1.6	6.4 \pm 1.6	5.3 \pm 1.2	6.2 \pm 1.6	6.4 \pm 1.6	5.3 \pm 1.2	6.2 \pm 1.6	6.4 \pm 1.6	5.3 \pm 1.2	6.2 \pm 1.6	6.4 \pm 1.6	$P = 0.020$	$P = 0.640$
Neutrophils, $\times 10^9$ cells/L	2.8 \pm 0.8	4.1 \pm 1.6	4.4 \pm 1.2	2.6 \pm 0.8	4.3 \pm 1.6	4.3 \pm 1.2	2.7 \pm 0.8	4.5 \pm 1.2	4.5 \pm 1.2	3.3 \pm 1.2	4.9 \pm 2.4	4.9 \pm 1.6	3.3 \pm 1.2	4.9 \pm 2.4	4.9 \pm 1.6	$P < 0.001$	$P = 0.292$
Lymphocytes, $\times 10^9$ cells/L	1.8 \pm 0.4	1.4 \pm 0.4	1.4 \pm 0.4	1.9 \pm 0.4	1.3 \pm 0.4	1.4 \pm 0.4	1.9 \pm 0.8	1.3 \pm 0.4	1.5 \pm 0.4	1.8 \pm 0.4	1.3 \pm 0.4	1.4 \pm 0.4	1.8 \pm 0.4	1.3 \pm 0.4	1.4 \pm 0.4	$P = 0.019$	$P = 0.076$
Platelets, $\times 10^9$ cells/L	222 \pm 32	226 \pm 32	232 \pm 32	226 \pm 36	236 \pm 40	232 \pm 40	230 \pm 28	230 \pm 24	234 \pm 28	229 \pm 40	231 \pm 36	234 \pm 36	229 \pm 40	231 \pm 36	234 \pm 36	$P = 0.928$	$P = 0.062$
t-PA antigen, ng/mL	5.8 \pm 2.0	7.0 \pm 2.0	5.4 \pm 1.6	6.1 \pm 2.4	7.4 \pm 2.8	5.7 \pm 1.6	6.0 \pm 2.4	7.2 \pm 2.4	5.5 \pm 1.6	6.5 \pm 2.8	8.0 \pm 3.2	5.7 \pm 2.0	6.5 \pm 2.8	8.0 \pm 3.2	5.7 \pm 2.0	$P = 0.010$	$P = 0.394$
t-PA activity, ng/mL	0.5 \pm 0.4	1.0 \pm 0.4	1.0 \pm 0.4	0.5 \pm 0.4	0.9 \pm 0.4	1.0 \pm 0.4	0.5 \pm 0.4	0.9 \pm 0.4	0.9 \pm 0.4	0.6 \pm 0.4	1.1 \pm 0.4	0.9 \pm 0.4	0.6 \pm 0.4	1.1 \pm 0.4	0.9 \pm 0.4	$P < 0.001$	$P = 0.083$
PAI-1 antigen, ng/mL	27 \pm 16	15 \pm 8	13 \pm 8	24 \pm 16	18 \pm 8	12 \pm 4	25 \pm 12	17 \pm 12	12 \pm 8	25 \pm 12	18 \pm 8	12 \pm 4	25 \pm 12	18 \pm 8	12 \pm 4	$P < 0.001$	$P = 0.782$
PAI-1 activity, ng/mL	1.2 \pm 0.8	0.5 \pm 0.4	0.4 \pm 0.4	1.1 \pm 1.2	0.5 \pm 0.4	0.4 \pm 0.4	1.4 \pm 1.2	0.6 \pm 0.8	0.4 \pm 0.4	1.1 \pm 0.8	0.4 \pm 0.4	0.4 \pm 0.4	1.1 \pm 0.8	0.4 \pm 0.4	0.4 \pm 0.4	$P < 0.001$	$P = 0.316$

Values are reported as mean \pm standard deviation ($n = 16$); ANOVA with repeated measures.

analyses were performed with GraphPad Prism (Graphpad Software, Inc., La Jolla, CA, USA) using ANOVA with repeated measures with Bonferroni *post hoc* tests of selected comparisons where appropriate. Statistical significance was taken at two-sided $P < 0.05$.

Results

Clinical studies

All studies were well tolerated with no adverse effects. Total leucocytes and neutrophils were increased 2 and 6 h following exposures ($P < 0.001$), but this was unaffected by the type of exposure (Table 1). Plasma concentrations of t-PA antigen and activity as well as PAI-1 antigen and activity also displayed circadian variation, but were not affected by exposure to diesel exhaust or pure carbon nanoparticles.

Exposures

Particulate mass and number concentrations in dilute diesel exhaust were similar to our previous exposures^{14,15} at $348 \pm 16 \mu\text{g}/\text{m}^3$ and 1198×10^3 particles/ cm^3 , respectively (Table 2). Filtration reduced the number of particles by 1000-fold (2×10^3 particles/ cm^3), resulting in a 60-fold lower mass concentrations of $6 \pm$

$4 \mu\text{g}/\text{m}^3$. Gaseous pollutants were not affected by particle filtration and neither temperature nor humidity varied between exposures.

Despite delivering four-fold more carbon nanoparticles (3865×10^3 vs. 1198×10^3 particles/ cm^3) using the Palas generator, the mass concentration of particulate was only $70 \pm 7 \mu\text{g}/\text{m}^3$. The difference in mass concentration between carbon and diesel exhaust exposures was due to the smaller size of carbon nanoparticles (median diameter 37 ± 1 vs. 67 ± 1 nm, respectively). Greater than 85% of diesel exhaust particles and 95% of carbon particles, by particle number, had an aerodynamic diameter of < 100 nm.

Vascular function

There were no differences in resting heart rate or basal forearm blood flow between exposures (Table 3). Inhalation of dilute diesel and filtered diesel exhaust increased systolic blood pressure (145 ± 4 and 144 ± 3 mmHg, respectively) compared with filtered air (133 ± 3 mmHg; $P = 0.012$). While there was a dose-dependent increase in blood flow with each vasodilator ($P < 0.001$ for all), this response was attenuated during bradykinin ($P = 0.005$), acetylcholine ($P = 0.008$), and sodium nitroprusside ($P < 0.001$) infusions following exposure to diesel exhaust compared with filtered air (Figure 2). Verapamil-induced vasodilatation

Table 2 Characterization of exposure conditions

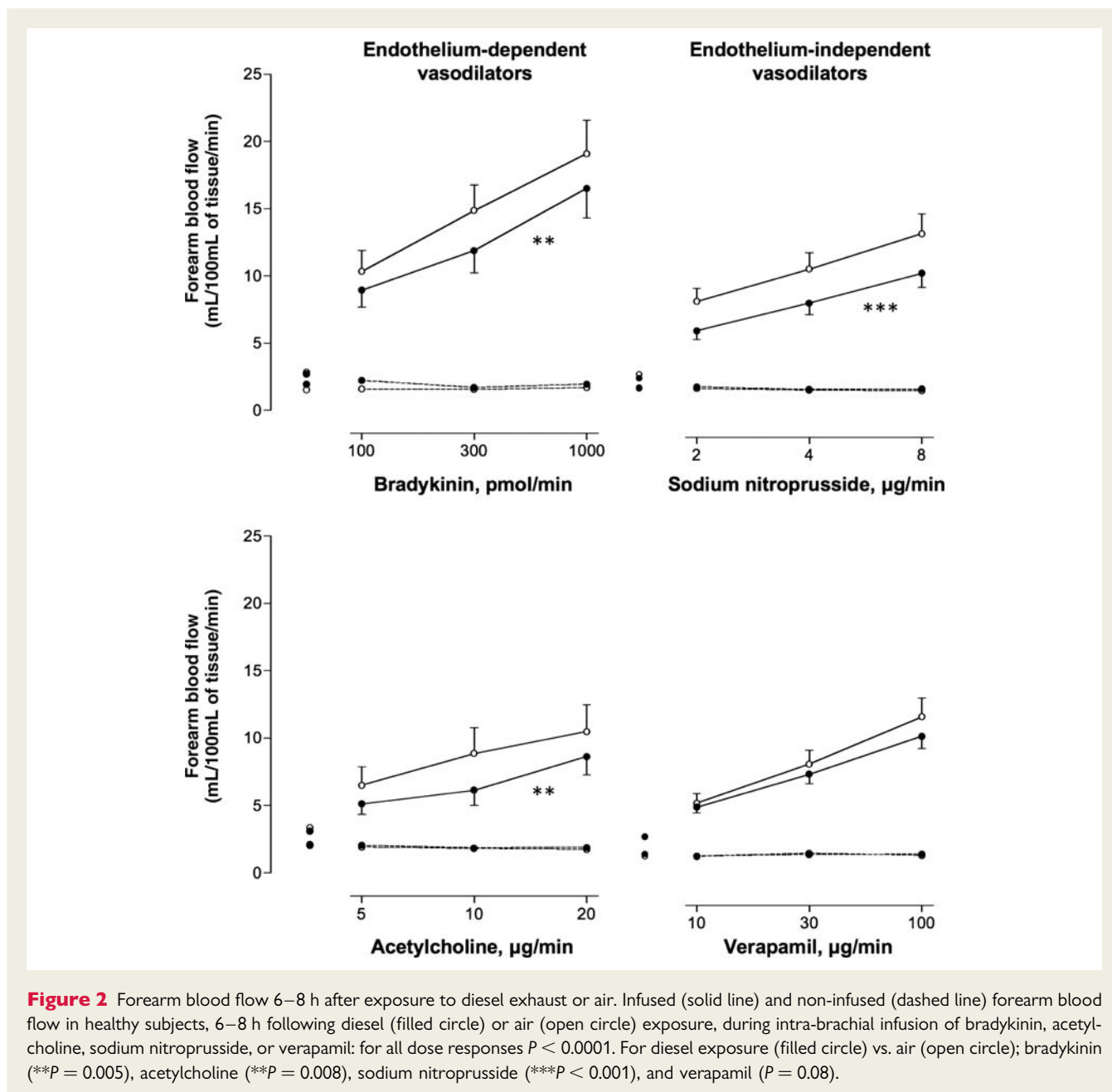
	Filtered air	Diesel exhaust	Filtered exhaust	Carbon
PM (teflon filter), $\mu\text{g}/\text{m}^3$	< 1	348 ± 64	6 ± 16	70 ± 28
Particle number, $\times 1000/\text{cm}^3$	< 1	1198 ± 204	2 ± 4	3865 ± 424
Particle diameter, nm	–	67 ± 4	–	37 ± 4
Carbon monoxide, p.p.m.	0.2 ± 0.4	3.5 ± 0.8	3.2 ± 0.4	0.1 ± 0.0
Sulphur dioxide, p.p.m.	0.1 ± 0.0	0.3 ± 0.0	0.3 ± 0.4	0.1 ± 0.0
Nitric oxide [NO], p.p.m.	< 0.01	0.4 ± 0.1	0.4 ± 0.1	< 0.01
Nitrogen dioxide [NO ₂], p.p.m.	< 0.01	0.2 ± 0.0	0.2 ± 0.0	< 0.01
NO _x [NO + NO ₂], p.p.m.	< 0.01	0.6 ± 0.1	0.6 ± 0.1	< 0.01
Temperature, °C	18.2 ± 0.8	18.7 ± 0.4	18.6 ± 0.4	18.7 ± 0.8
Relative humidity, %	72 ± 8	62 ± 8	62 ± 4	64 ± 8

Values are presented as number or mean \pm standard deviation ($n = 16$).

Table 3 Baseline haemodynamic variables from vascular assessment at 6 h

	Filtered air	Diesel exhaust	Filtered exhaust	Carbon	Significance
Heart rate, b.p.m.	68 ± 8	67 ± 12	65 ± 12	70 ± 8	$P = 0.475$
Systolic blood pressure, mmHg	133 ± 12	$145 \pm 16^*$	$144 \pm 12^*$	139 ± 16	$P = 0.012$
Diastolic blood pressure, mmHg	69 ± 8	69 ± 8	69 ± 4	71 ± 8	$P = 0.904$
Infused FBF, mL/100 mL tissue/min	2.4 ± 0.8	2.1 ± 0.8	2.3 ± 1.6	2.0 ± 0.8	$P = 0.686$
Non-infused FBF, mL/100 mL tissue/min	1.7 ± 0.8	1.9 ± 0.8	2.1 ± 1.2	2.2 ± 1.2	$P = 0.410$

Values are reported as mean \pm standard deviation. ANOVA with repeated measures. Bonferroni post test. FBF, forearm blood flow. * $P < 0.05$ exposure vs. filtered air.



was not significantly impaired following exposure to diesel exhaust ($P = 0.08$). Neither exposure to filtered diesel exhaust (Figure 3) nor pure carbon nanoparticles (data not shown) had any effect on endothelium-dependent and -independent vasodilatation. Bradykinin caused a dose-dependent increase in plasma t-PA antigen and activity concentrations ($P < 0.001$) that was not altered by any of the exposures compared with filtered air (data not shown).

Pre-clinical studies

In vitro exposure of rat aortic rings to diesel exhaust particles produced a small increase in the maximum contractile response to phenylephrine ($P = 0.03$, unpaired *t*-test; Figure 4A), without affecting the sensitivity to phenylephrine. Pure carbon nanoparticles did not significantly alter responses to phenylephrine and, overall,

both particles had no significant effect on concentration–response curves to phenylephrine when expressed as a percentage of maximum contraction ($P = 0.64$ and $P = 0.86$, respectively; two-way ANOVA; Figure 4B). Compared with vehicle control, vasorelaxation to acetylcholine was inhibited following exposure to diesel exhaust particles ($P < 0.001$; Figure 4C). Although there was an apparent rightward shift in the concentration–response curve to acetylcholine with carbon nanoparticles, vasorelaxation was not significantly affected ($P = 0.139$; Figure 4C). Diesel exhaust particles caused a small but significant inhibition of relaxation to sodium nitroprusside ($P = 0.019$) compared with control (Figure 4D), whereas carbon nanoparticles did not ($P = 0.224$).

Following separation of the aqueous soluble constituents from diesel exhaust particulate matter, both washed particles and

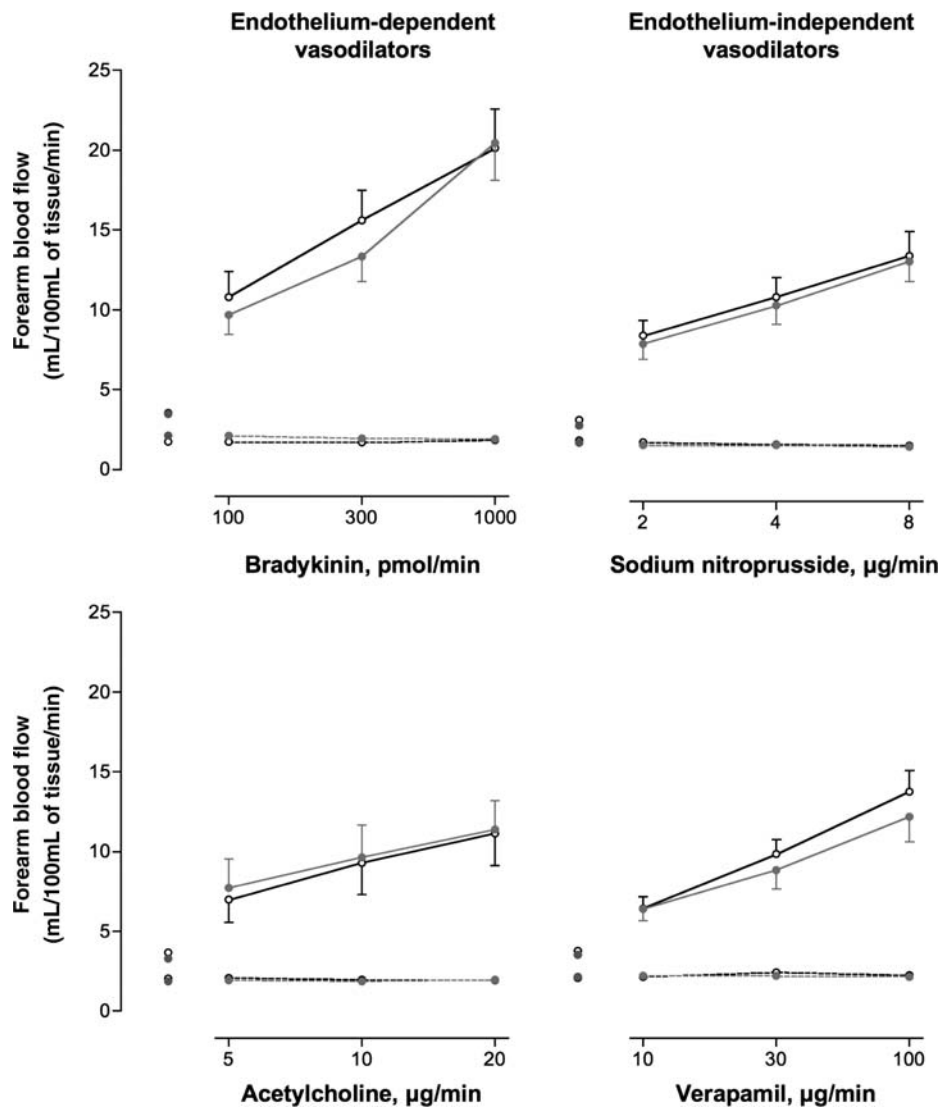


Figure 3 Forearm blood flow 6–8 h after exposure to filtered diesel or air. Infused (solid line) and non-infused (dashed line) forearm blood flow in healthy subjects 6–8 h, following filtered diesel (grey circle) or air (open circle) exposure, during intra-brachial infusion of bradykinin, acetylcholine, sodium nitroprusside, or verapamil: for all dose responses $P < 0.0001$. For filtered diesel exposure (grey circle) vs. air (open circle); bradykinin, acetylcholine, sodium nitroprusside, and verapamil ($P > 0.05$ for all comparisons).

solution were able to inhibit vasodilator responses to acetylcholine ($P < 0.01$ for both), with the combined effects of both constituents being equal to that of untreated particles (Figure 4E). Dichloromethane-washed diesel exhaust particles markedly inhibited acetylcholine-induced vasodilatation ($P = 0.010$); the magnitude of which was not statistically different from untreated diesel exhaust particles ($P = 0.103$; Figure 4F). Accordingly, the organic extract of diesel exhaust particles removed by dichloromethane had no effect on relaxation to acetylcholine ($P = 0.645$).

The superoxide free radical scavenger, superoxide dismutase (SOD), partially reversed the inhibitory effects of diesel exhaust particles on acetylcholine responses ($P < 0.001$; Figure 5A). Superoxide dismutase completely reversed the action of Krebs-washed diesel particles ($P = 0.03$), the Krebs extract ($P = 0.03$), and dichloromethane-washed diesel particles ($P = 0.009$), as well as

the response to carbon nanoparticles ($P = 0.18$), although this effect was not statistically significant due to the modest inhibitory effect of these particles alone (Figure 5B–E). The hydroxyl radical scavenger, mannitol, however, had no effect on the action of diesel particles (10 µg/mL) on acetylcholine responses ($P = 0.84$; Figure 5F).

Discussion

In a complementary series of clinical and pre-clinical studies, we have attempted to identify the components responsible for the adverse cardiovascular effects of air pollution. When assessed in the clinic, we showed that the vascular dysfunction associated with diesel exhaust inhalation is prevented by particle filtration. However, the nature of the particles appears to be critical since a pure carbon

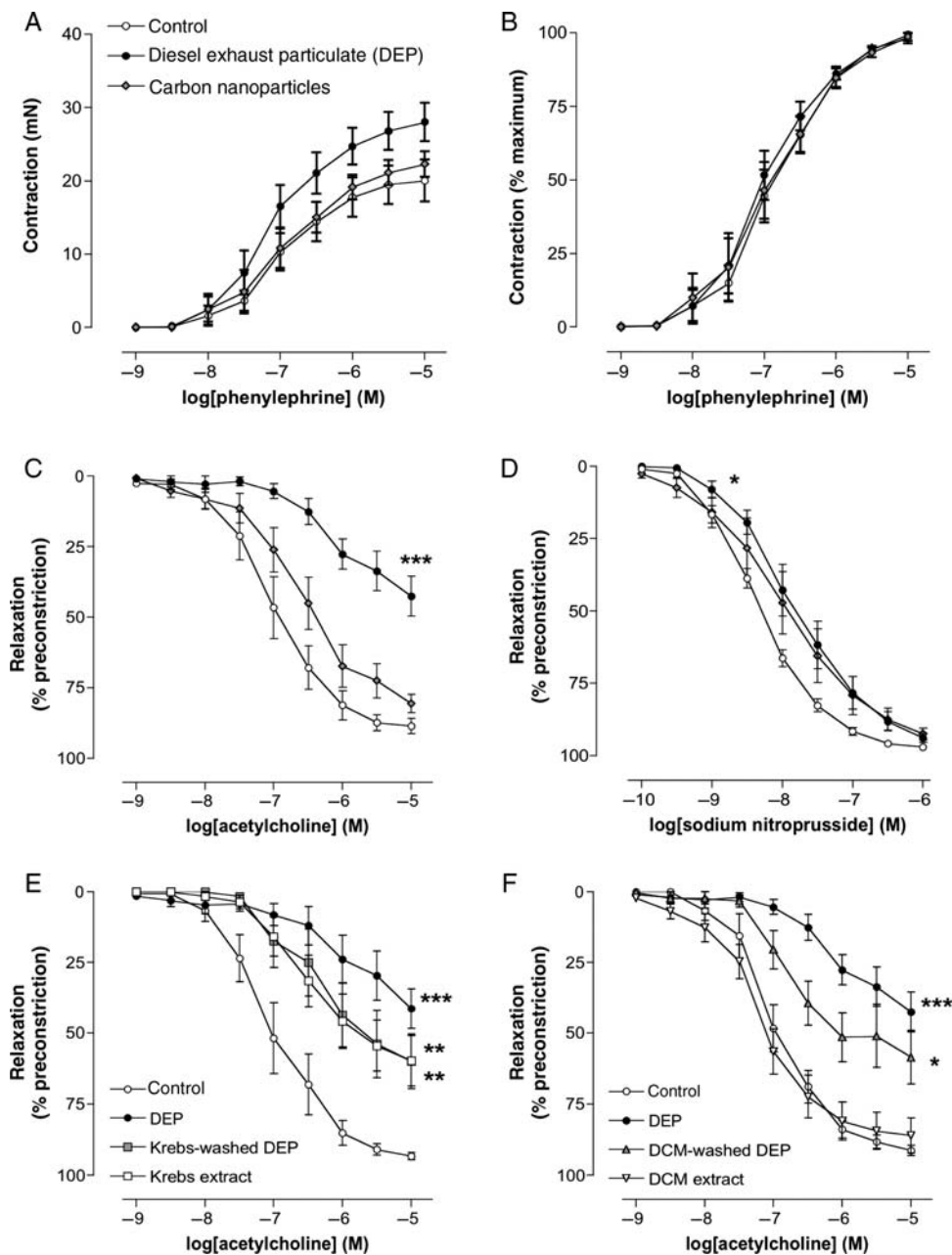


Figure 4 Direct vascular effects of particles in rat aortic rings *in vitro*. Effect of diesel exhaust particles (filled circle), carbon nanoparticles (u) (both 100 $\mu\text{g}/\text{mL}$), or vehicle (open circle) (Krebs buffer) on (A) phenylephrine contraction in mN, (B) phenylephrine contraction as a percentage of maximum contraction (C) acetylcholine, and (D) sodium-nitroprusside-induced vasodilatation. Diesel exhaust particles did not affect contraction to phenylephrine ($P = 0.64$), but inhibited vasorelaxation to acetylcholine ($***P < 0.001$) and sodium nitroprusside ($*P = 0.019$) compared with control. Although there was an apparent rightward shift in the dose–response curve to acetylcholine and sodium nitroprusside with carbon nanoparticles, vasorelaxation was not significantly affected ($P = 0.139$ and $P = 0.224$, respectively). Effect of (E) aqueous and (F) organic separation of diesel exhaust particles on acetylcholine responses. (E) Aqueous-washed diesel exhaust particles (grey square), and aqueous extract from diesel exhaust particles (open square), inhibit vasodilation to acetylcholine ($**P < 0.01$ for both), with the combined effects of both constituents being equal to that of untreated particles (filled circle). (f) Organic-washed diesel exhaust particles (s) inhibited acetylcholine induced vasodilatation ($*P = 0.010$); the magnitude of this effect was not different from that of untreated diesel exhaust particles (filled circle) ($P = 0.103$). The organic extract of diesel exhaust particles (inverted triangle) had no effect on vasorelaxation to acetylcholine ($P = 0.645$). $n = 6$ for all groups.

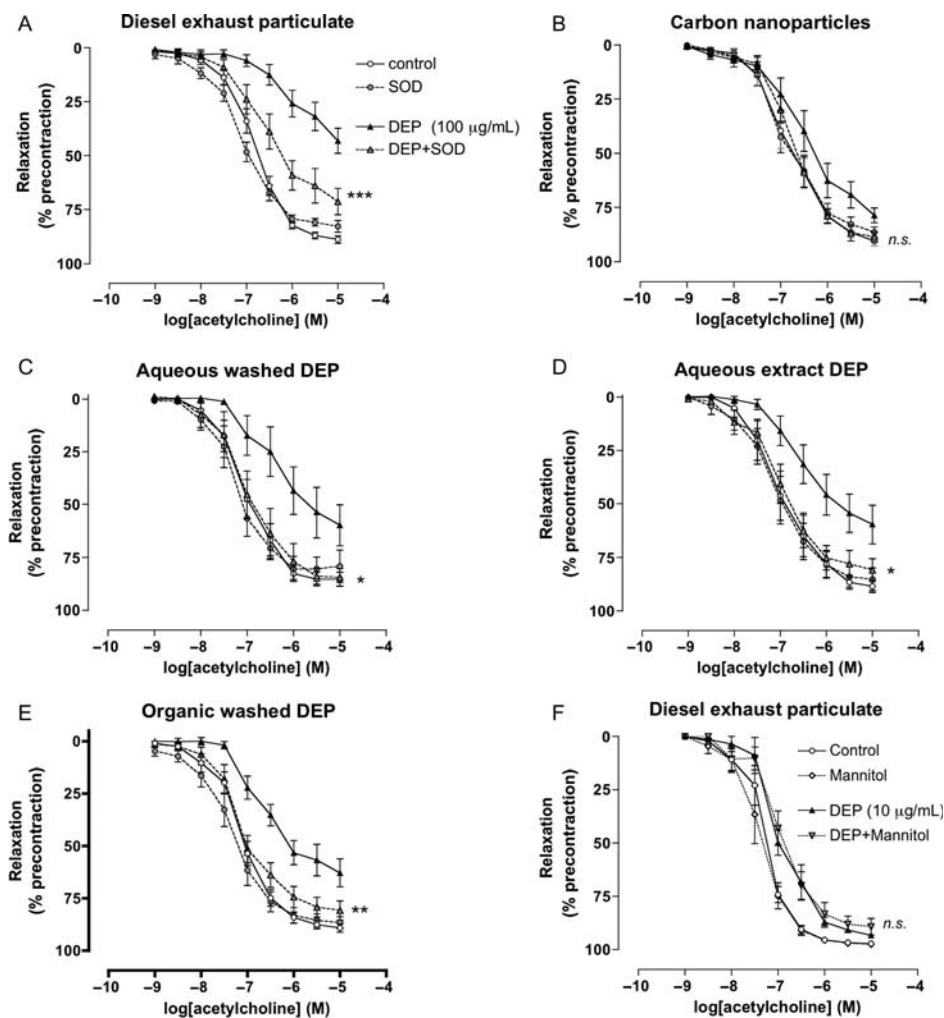


Figure 5 Reversal of the effects of particles *in vitro* by superoxide dismutase. (A) Diesel exhaust particles, (B) carbon nanoparticles, (C) Krebs-washed diesel exhaust particles, (D) soluble extract from Krebs-washed diesel exhaust particles, and (E) dichloromethane-washed diesel exhaust particles. Effect of (filled triangle) particles (100 µg/mL), (grey circle) superoxide dismutase (100 U/mL), (grey triangle) particles + superoxide dismutase together, or vehicle (open circle) (Krebs buffer) on acetylcholine-induced vasodilatation. Superoxide dismutase reversed the actions of all particles (* $P < 0.05$, ** $P < 0.01$, *** $P < 0.001$) compared with particles alone, except nCB where the reversal by superoxide dismutase was not significantly affected ($P = 0.18$); $n = 6-9$ for all groups. (f) The hydroxyl radical scavenger mannitol had no effect on the action of diesel exhaust particles on acetylcholine-induced relaxation ($n^sP = 0.84$: mannitol + diesel exhaust particles compared with diesel exhaust particles alone). (filled triangle) Diesel exhaust particles (10 µg/mL), (diamond) mannitol (5 mM), (inverted triangle) diesel exhaust particles + mannitol together, or vehicle (open circle) (Krebs buffer); $n = 6$ for all groups.

nanoparticulate exposure alone had no discernible effect on vascular function. Investigating this further, we were able to demonstrate that combustion-derived diesel exhaust nanoparticulate causes direct vascular dysfunction *in vitro* and this appears to be attributable to both soluble and insoluble fractions present on the surface of the particulate. Taken together, our findings suggest that the adverse vascular effects of diesel exhaust inhalation are predominantly mediated by combustion-derived nanoparticulate. This provides a rationale for testing environmental health interventions targeted at reducing traffic-derived particulate emissions.

Several pollutants in diesel exhaust emissions are considered harmful to human health including fine particles, nitrogen

dioxide, sulphur dioxide, and volatile organic compounds.^{1,21} While we have previously shown that exposure to nitrogen dioxide, at levels in excess of those found in the present study, does not alter vascular function,²² it would not be possible to assess the importance of all the components of diesel exhaust individually and such a strategy would not account for potentially important synergistic interactions between pollutants. Therefore, our present study was designed specifically to determine the role of nanoparticulate emissions, and whether the organic and inorganic surface compounds, or the carbonaceous particles themselves, are the main arbiter of the adverse cardiovascular effects.

Exposure to dilute diesel exhaust for 2 h impaired vasomotor vascular function with reduced vasodilatation in response to both endothelium-dependent and -independent agonists. The exposures are standardized to ensure a particle concentration of $300 \mu\text{g}/\text{m}^3$. These concentrations are found on a regular basis in heavy traffic, occupational settings, and in the world's most-polluted cities. Exposure to $300 \mu\text{g}/\text{m}^3$ for 1 h increases a person's average exposure during a 24-h period by only $12 \mu\text{g}/\text{m}^3$ and changes of this magnitude occur in even the least polluted of cities on a daily basis.¹⁴ Depletion of particles in diesel exhaust using a highly efficient teflon filter reduced concentrations by 1000-fold, and did not alter concentrations of the gaseous pollutants of volatile organic species. We did not observe any impairment of vascular function following exposure to filtered exhaust, suggesting that the particles are essential in mediating the adverse effects of diesel exhaust. While it is possible that the non-particulate components of diesel exhaust have a synergistic role in the presence of particulates, it is clear from our complementary *in vitro* studies that diesel exhaust particles themselves have the capacity to inhibit vascular function directly.

In the clinical studies, exposure to pure carbon nanoparticles did not cause significant vascular dysfunction. In the pre-clinical experiments, *in vitro* exposure to carbon nanoparticles caused a modest inhibition of acetylcholine-induced relaxation, although this effect was not statistically significant. Although carbon nanoparticles cause pro-inflammatory effects *in vitro*,²³ the only previous study to address the vascular effects of exposure to carbon nanoparticles in man identified changes in circulating leucocyte expression of adhesion molecules,²⁴ but no consistent effect on systemic vascular function.²⁵ These findings suggest that while exposure to 'pure' carbon nanoparticles can exert some systemic effects within the cardiovascular system, their vascular actions are relatively small in comparison with particles from vehicle exhaust. These observations are in keeping with our previous studies where exposure to concentrated ambient particles, low in combustion-derived particulate, did not affect vascular function in either healthy subjects or patients with coronary heart disease.²⁶ Taken together, these studies suggest that particle composition is an important determinant of the health effects of air pollution exposure.

The particles in diesel exhaust are laden with surface organic compounds from unburned hydrocarbon fuels, and coated with oxidized transition metals added to the fuels to improve efficiency.²⁷ Experimental studies have established that diesel exhaust particles induce cellular oxidative stress and up-regulate pro-inflammatory pathways.²⁸ Particle size, surface area, and surface chemistry are thought to be important determinants of these cellular effects. Whether inhaled nanoparticulate is capable of translocation into the circulation in humans remains uncertain,^{29,30} but many of the chemical species on the surface of these particles are hydrophilic, could diffuse across tight junctions into the pulmonary interstitium, and be released into the circulation to affect vascular function directly. In particular, the organic species absorbed on the surface of combustion-derived particles are chemically active and potentially harmful to human health.^{17,31,32}

Interestingly, removing the soluble and organic constituents from the surface of diesel exhaust particles did not completely

abolish the effect on acetylcholine-mediated relaxation *in vitro*. While dichloromethane removes aromatic components, such as polyaromatic hydrocarbons, it is unclear to what extent neutral non-polar organics (aliphatics) or the polar organics, such as quinones, are effected by this treatment. It is possible that these components are more important than aromatic hydrocarbons in determining the adverse vascular effects of diesel exhaust particles. At present, it is not possible to speculate further on the identity of these harmful surface constituents, but a better understanding of the detrimental components of diesel exhaust particulate will be necessary for the future evaluation of technologies designed to modify vehicle exhaust emissions.

Vasomotor dysfunction was associated with an increase in arterial pressure that was not present in our previous studies.^{14,16} In our present study, subjects were exposed to each of the four conditions for 2 h, where previously the exposures were limited to 1 h. It is possible that the longer duration of exposure results in a more marked vascular perturbation with effects on systemic vascular resistance and arterial pressure. Against this hypothesis, there were no differences in basal vascular tone between exposures, and systolic blood pressure was also raised following exposure to filtered exhaust, perhaps suggesting that the vasomotor and pressor effects are mediated by different mechanisms or components of the exhaust. There is a substantial body of evidence to support a direct effect of air pollution on blood pressure,^{33–36} and the mechanisms that underpin this response are beginning to emerge. Experimental studies suggest an important role for vascular oxidative stress and the up-regulation of Rho-kinases.³⁷

The cellular pathways underlying the vascular impairment by diesel particle exposure are important for understanding the mechanism of action of particles and their expected impact on cardiovascular system. The pattern of vascular dysfunction induced by exposure to diesel exhaust was similar to that reported in our previous studies:¹⁴ reduced vasodilatation in response to endothelium-dependent agonists and the nitric oxide donor sodium nitroprusside. Together with the preserved response to verapamil, this would suggest decreased bioavailability of nitric oxide, or a decrease in the sensitivity of smooth muscle cells to nitric oxide, mediates the effect of diesel particles. While decreases in the activity of nitric oxide synthase appear to be at least partially involved in the impaired vasodilator responses to endothelium-dependent agonists,^{38,39} vascular oxidative stress may also contribute to the reduced nitric oxide bioavailability.⁴⁰ Indeed, *in vitro* studies provide support for this mechanism, where diesel exhaust particles intrinsically generate free radicals, are able to quench nitric oxide, and inhibit acetylcholine-mediated relaxation of aortic ring preparations.¹⁸ The involvement of superoxide free radicals in the action of diesel particles (or their extracts) on vascular function is further supported here by the ability of superoxide dismutase (but not the hydroxyl radical scavenger mannitol) to reverse the vascular impairment. The incomplete reversal of the actions of whole diesel exhaust particles may suggest that downstream pathways, such as alterations in calcium sensitivity or up-regulation of rho-kinases,³⁷ may be partially involved in the action of diesel exhaust particles. However, we note that pathways downstream of soluble guanylate cyclase do not appear to be

affected by *in vitro* exposure to urban particulate in general.⁴¹ Further studies are required to more fully establish the underlying mechanism for the vascular impairment and determine the effects of exposure on the L-arginine-nitric oxide pathway in more detail.

Fibrinolytic function was not altered by any of the exposure conditions. In previous work, we have demonstrated that exposure to diesel exhaust generated from an idling automobile engine impaired endothelial t-PA release from the forearm of both healthy subjects¹⁴ and patients with coronary heart disease.¹⁶ We used a different exposure system in our current study, and it is possible that differences between the exposures themselves could account for this inconsistency. The electrical generator used in the present study was running on commercially available gas oil as opposed to the heavier diesel oil used previously. Combustion was perhaps more efficient from the generator with a greater proportion of diesel exhaust particles containing elemental carbon rather than organics from unburnt fuel. Exposure conditions were also associated with five-fold lower levels of both carbon monoxide and nitrogen oxides than were present in our previous studies.^{15,16,42} The release of t-PA from granules in the endothelium is not dependent on nitric oxide and down-regulation of fibrinolytic function may be dependent on changes in protein synthesis. We have previously found divergence in the effects of exposure on vasomotor and fibrinolytic function at different time points, with the effects on vasodilatation being more prominent immediately after the exposure.

Study limitations

There are a number of potential limitations of this study that merit consideration. We had intended to use a versatile aerosol concentration enrichment system (VACES)^{26,43} to expose subjects to diesel exhaust particles in isolation. Unfortunately, it was not possible to reduce the concentration of gaseous co-pollutants sufficiently to perform a useful comparison with unmodified dilute diesel exhaust. We therefore elected to use a particle filtration system to assess the effects of the gaseous co-pollutants in isolation, and as such can only infer from our findings that diesel exhaust particles are responsible for the adverse vascular effects described *in vivo*.

To address this potential limitation, we undertook complementary *in vitro* studies. We acknowledge that the direct application of particles to the vasculature *in vitro* makes a number of assumptions regarding the feasibility of particle translocation, the numbers of particles likely to translocate into the cardiovascular system and changes to the nature of the particulate during this transit.¹⁸ Because of the vast number of potentially active constituents of diesel exhaust particles, and the chemical processes needed to fractionate these constituents, predictive *in vitro* assays are essential to explore the mechanism of action (and interaction) of different particle components. The concentrations of diesel exhaust particulate employed here are high, and it is unlikely that nanoparticles would reach these concentrations in the systemic circulation without a means of accumulation over a prolonged period. However, the similarity of the vasodilator response *in vitro* to that of the clinical studies is striking, both in the previous investigations^{14,18} and the present findings, suggesting that this methodology is representative of the vascular pathways activated *in vivo*.

We believe that this combined approach is justified and provides additional insight into the components responsible for the adverse vascular effects of diesel exhaust inhalation in man.

While we demonstrate that particle filtration abrogates the effects of exposure to diesel exhaust, we used a highly efficient teflon filter in our experimental system that would not readily be applicable to the filtration of vehicle emissions or in air conditioning systems. It would be important, therefore, to verify the benefits of particle filtration using commercially available filtration systems before these findings can guide environmental health policy decisions on the use of retrofit particle traps.

Conclusions

Inhalation of dilute diesel exhaust (but not the associated gaseous pollutants or carbon nanoparticles alone) impairs vascular function in man. These findings suggest that the adverse vascular effects of diesel exhaust are predominately mediated by combustion-derived particles and provide a rationale for testing environmental health interventions to reduce particulate emissions to establish whether they can reduce the incidence of cardiovascular events.

Acknowledgements

We thank Pamela Dawson, Daan Leseman, Finny Paterson and all the staff at the Wellcome Trust Clinical Research Facility, Edinburgh, for their assistance with the studies. We also acknowledge the support of the British Heart Foundation Centre of Research Excellence (CoRE) award and UK National Health Service (NHS) Research Scotland (NRS), through NHS Lothian and the Chief Scientist Office.

Funding

This work was supported by a British Heart Foundation Programme Grant [PG/10/009]. NLM was supported by an Intermediate Clinical Research Fellowship from the British Heart Foundation [FS/10/024] and Programme Grant (PG/05/003), UK. Dutch Ministry of Housing, Spatial Planning and Environment (VROM), the Netherlands. Funding to pay the Open Access publication charges for this article was provided by the British Heart Foundation.

Conflict of interest: No conflicts of interest to disclose. The study complies with the Declaration of Helsinki and has been approved by all relevant local (UK) Ethics Committees.

References

1. Brook RD, Rajagopalan S, Pope CA III, Brook JR, Bhatnagar A, Diez-Roux AV, Holguin F, Hong Y, Luepker RV, Mittleman MA, Peters A, Siscovick D, Smith SC, Whitsel L, Kaufman JD. Particulate matter air pollution and cardiovascular disease: an update to the scientific statement from the American Heart Association. *Circulation* 2010;**121**:2331–2378.
2. Pope CA III, Muhlestein JB, May HT, Renlund DG, Anderson JL, Horne BD. Ischemic heart disease events triggered by short-term exposure to fine particulate air pollution. *Circulation* 2006;**114**:2443–2448.
3. Peters A, Dockery DW, Muller JE, Mittleman MA. Increased particulate air pollution and the triggering of myocardial infarction. *Circulation* 2001;**103**:2810–2815.
4. Kwon HJ, Cho SH, Nyberg F, Pershagen G. Effects of ambient air pollution on daily mortality in a cohort of patients with congestive heart failure. *Epidemiology* 2001;**12**:413–419.
5. Miller KA, Siscovick DS, Sheppard L, Shepherd K, Sullivan JH, Anderson GL, Kaufman JD. Long-term exposure to air pollution and incidence of cardiovascular events in women. *N Engl J Med* 2007;**356**:447–458.

6. Bauer M, Moebus S, Möhlenkamp S, Dragano N, Nonnemacher M, Fuchsluger M, Kessler C, Jakobs H, Memmesheimer M, Erbel R, Jöckel KH, Hoffmann B; HNR Study Investigative Group. Urban particulate matter air pollution is associated with subclinical atherosclerosis: results from the HNR (Heinz Nixdorf Recall) study. *J Am Coll Cardiol* 2010;**56**:1803–1808.
7. Hoffmann B, Moebus S, Dragano N, Möhlenkamp S, Memmesheimer M, Erbel R, Jöckel KH; Heinz Nixdorf Recall Investigative Group. Residential traffic exposure and coronary heart disease: results from the Heinz Nixdorf Recall Study. *Biomarkers* 2009;**14**(Suppl. 1):74–78.
8. Hoffmann B, Moebus S, Dragano N, Stang A, Möhlenkamp S, Schermund A, Memmesheimer M, Bröcker-Preuss M, Mann K, Erbel R, Jöckel KH. Chronic residential exposure to particulate matter air pollution and systemic inflammatory markers. *Environ Health Perspect* 2009;**117**:1302–1308.
9. Hoffmann B, Moebus S, Möhlenkamp S, Stang A, Lehmann N, Dragano N, Schermund A, Memmesheimer M, Mann K, Erbel R, Jöckel KH; Heinz Nixdorf Recall Study Investigative Group. Residential exposure to traffic is associated with coronary atherosclerosis. *Circulation* 2007;**116**:489–496.
10. Hoffmann B, Moebus S, Stang A, Beck EM, Dragano N, Möhlenkamp S, Schermund A, Memmesheimer M, Mann K, Erbel R, Jöckel KH; Heinz Nixdorf RECALL Study Investigative Group. Residence close to high traffic and prevalence of coronary heart disease. *Eur Heart J* 2006;**27**:2696–2702.
11. Künzli N, Jerrett M, Garcia-Esteban R, Basagaña X, Beckermann B, Gilliland F, Medina M, Peters J, Hodis HN, Mack WJ. Ambient air pollution and the progression of atherosclerosis in adults. *PLoS One* 2010;**5**:e9096.
12. Künzli N, Jerrett M, Mack WJ, Beckerman B, LaBree L, Gilliland F, Thomas D, Peters J, Hodis HN. Ambient air pollution and atherosclerosis in Los Angeles. *Environ Health Perspect* 2005;**113**:201–206.
13. Peters A, von Klot S, Heier M, Trentinaglia I, Hörmann A, Wichmann HE, Löwel H. Exposure to traffic and the onset of myocardial infarction. *N Engl J Med* 2004;**351**:1721–1730.
14. Mills NL, Tornqvist H, Robinson SD, Gonzalez M, Darnley K, MacNee W, Boon NA, Donaldson K, Blomberg A, Sandstrom T, Newby DE. Diesel exhaust inhalation causes vascular dysfunction and impaired endogenous fibrinolysis. *Circulation* 2005;**112**:3930–3936.
15. Lucking AJ, Lundback M, Mills NL, Faratian D, Barath SL, Pourazari J, Cassee FR, Donaldson K, Boon NA, Badimon JJ, Sandstrom T, Blomberg A, Newby DE. Diesel exhaust inhalation increases thrombus formation in man. *Eur Heart J* 2008;**29**:3043–3051.
16. Mills NL, Tornqvist H, Gonzalez MC, Vink E, Robinson SD, Söderberg S, Boon NA, Donaldson K, Sandstrom T, Blomberg A, Newby DE. Ischemic and thrombotic effects of dilute diesel-exhaust inhalation in men with coronary heart disease. *N Engl J Med* 2007;**357**:1075–1082.
17. Wichmann HE. Diesel exhaust particles. *Inhal Toxicol* 2007;**19**(Suppl. 1):241–244.
18. Miller MR, Borthwick SJ, Shaw CA, MacLean SG, McClure D, Mills NL, Duffin R, Donaldson K, Megson IL, Hadoke PW, Newby DE. Direct impairment of vascular function by diesel exhaust particulate through reduced bioavailability of endothelium-derived nitric oxide induced by superoxide free radicals. *Environ Health Perspect* 2009;**117**:611–616.
19. Koike E, Kobayashi T. Organic extract of diesel exhaust particles stimulates expression of Ia and costimulatory molecules associated with antigen presentation in rat peripheral blood monocytes but not in alveolar macrophages. *Toxicol Appl Pharmacol* 2005;**209**:277–285.
20. Newby DE, Wright RA, Labinjoh C, Ludlam CA, Fox KA, Boon NA, Webb DJ. Endothelial dysfunction, impaired endogenous fibrinolysis, and cigarette smoking: a mechanism for arterial thrombosis and myocardial infarction. *Circulation* 1999;**99**:1411–1415.
21. Brunekreef B, Holgate ST. Air pollution and health. *Lancet* 2002;**360**:1233–1242.
22. Langrish JP, Lundback M, Barath S, Söderberg S, Mills NL, Newby DE, Sandström T, Blomberg A. Exposure to nitrogen dioxide is not associated with vascular dysfunction in man. *Inhal Toxicol* 2010;**22**:192–198.
23. Barlow PG, Clouter-Baker A, Donaldson K, MacCallum J, Stone V. Carbon black nanoparticles induce type II epithelial cells to release chemotaxins for alveolar macrophages. *Part Fibre Toxicol* 2005;**2**:11.
24. Frampton MW, Stewart JC, Oberdorster G, Morrow PE, Chalupa D, Pietropaoli AP, Frasier LM, Speers DM, Cox C, Huang LS, Utell MJ. Inhalation of ultrafine particles alters blood leukocyte expression of adhesion molecules in humans. *Environ Health Perspect* 2006;**114**:51–58.
25. Shah AP, Pietropaoli AP, Frasier LM, Speers DM, Chalupa DC, Delehanty JM, Huang LS, Utell MJ, Frampton MW. Effect of inhaled carbon ultrafine particles on reactive hyperemia in healthy human subjects. *Environ Health Perspect* 2008;**116**:375–380.
26. Mills NL, Robinson SD, Fokkens PH, Leseman DL, Miller MR, Anderson D, Freney EJ, Heal MR, Donovan RJ, Blomberg A, Sandström T, MacNee W, Boon NA, Donaldson K, Newby DE, Cassee FR. Exposure to concentrated ambient particles does not affect vascular function in patients with coronary heart disease. *Environ Health Perspect* 2008;**116**:709–715.
27. Levens K. The analysis of diesel particulate. *Frenzius Z Anal Chem* 2002;**331**:467–478.
28. Donaldson K, Tran L, Jimenez LA, Duffin R, Newby DE, Mills N, MacNee W, Stone V. Combustion-derived nanoparticles: a review of their toxicology following inhalation exposure. *Part Fibre Toxicol* 2005;**2**:10.
29. Mills NL, Amin N, Robinson SD, Anand A, Davies J, Patel D, de la Fuente JM, Cassee FR, Boon NA, MacNee W, Millar AM, Donaldson K, Newby DE. Do inhaled carbon nanoparticles translocate directly into the circulation in humans?. *Am J Respir Crit Care Med* 2006;**173**:426–431.
30. Nemmar A, Hoet PH, Vanquickenborne B, Dinsdale D, Thomeer M, Hoylaerts MF, Vanbilloen H, Mortelmans L, Nemery B. Passage of inhaled particles into the blood circulation in humans. *Circulation* 2002;**105**:411–414.
31. Biswas S, Verma V, Schauer JJ, Cassee FR, Cho AK, Sioutas C. Oxidative potential of semi-volatile and non volatile particulate matter (PM) from heavy-duty vehicles retrofitted with emission control technologies. *Environ Sci Technol* 2009;**43**:3905–3912.
32. Cheung KL, Polidori A, Ntziachristos L, Tzamkiozis T, Samaras Z, Cassee FR, Gerlofs M, Sioutas C. Chemical characteristics and oxidative potential of particulate matter emissions from gasoline, diesel, and biodiesel cars. *Environ Sci Technol* 2009;**43**:6334–6340.
33. Urch B, Silverman F, Corey P, Brook JR, Lukic KZ, Rajagopalan S, Brook RD. Acute blood pressure responses in healthy adults during controlled air pollution exposures. *Environ Health Perspect* 2005;**113**:1052–1055.
34. Dvonch JT, Kannan S, Schulz AJ, Keeler GJ, Mentz G, House J, Benjamin A, Max P, Bard RL, Brook RD. Acute effects of ambient particulate matter on blood pressure: differential effects across urban communities. *Hypertension* 2009;**53**:853–859.
35. Brook RD, Urch B, Dvonch JT, Bard RL, Speck M, Keeler G, Morishita M, Kamal AS, Kaciroti N, Harkema J, Corey P, Silverman F, Gold DR, Wellenius G, Mittleman MA, Rajagopalan S, Brook JR. Insights into the mechanisms and mediators of the effects of air pollution exposure on blood pressure and vascular function in healthy humans. *Hypertension* 2009;**54**:659–667.
36. Calderón-Garcidueñas L, Vincent R, Mora-Tiscareño A, Franco-Lira M, Henríquez-Roldán C, Barragán-Mejía G, Garrido-García L, Camacho-Reyes L, Valencia-Salazar G, Paredes R, Romero L, Osnaya H, Villarreal-Calderón R, Torres-Jardón R, Hazucha MJ, Reed W. Elevated plasma endothelin-1 and pulmonary arterial pressure in children exposed to air pollution. *Environ Health Perspect* 2007;**115**:1248–1253.
37. Sun Q, Yue P, Ying Z, Cardounel AJ, Brook RD, Devlin R, Hwang JS, Zweier JL, Chen LC, Rajagopalan S. Air pollution exposure potentiates hypertension through reactive oxygen species-mediated activation of Rho/ROCK. *Arterioscler Thromb Vasc Biol* 2008;**28**:1760–1766.
38. Cherng TW, Campen MJ, Knuckles TL, Gonzalez Bosc L, Kanagy NL. Impairment of coronary endothelial cell ETB receptor function after short-term inhalation exposure of whole diesel emissions. *Am J Physiol Regul Integr Comp Physiol* 2009;**297**:R640–R647.
39. Cherng TW, Paffett ML, Jackson-Weaver O, Campen MJ, Walker BR, Kanagy NL. Mechanisms of diesel-induced endothelial nitric oxide synthase dysfunction in coronary arterioles. *Environ Health Perspect* 2011;**119**:98–103.
40. Mills NL, Tornqvist H, Robinson SD, Gonzalez MC, Söderberg S, Sandström T, Blomberg A, Newby DE, Donaldson K. Air pollution and atherothrombosis. *Inhal Toxicol* 2007;**19**(Suppl. 1):81–89.
41. Courtois A, Andujar P, Ladeiro Y, Baudrimont I, Delannoy E, Leblais V, Begueret H, Galland MA, Brochard P, Marano F, Marthan R, Muller B. Impairment of NO-dependent relaxation in intralobar pulmonary arteries: comparison of urban particulate matter and manufactured nanoparticles. *Environ Health Perspect* 2008;**116**:1294–1299.
42. Tornqvist H, Mills NL, Gonzalez M, Miller MR, Robinson SD, Megson IL, MacNee W, Donaldson K, Söderberg S, Newby DE, Sandström T, Blomberg A. Persistent endothelial dysfunction in humans after diesel exhaust inhalation. *Am J Respir Crit Care Med* 2007;**176**:395–400.
43. Freney EJ, Heal MR, Donovan RJ, Mills NL, Donaldson K, Newby DE, Fokkens PH, Cassee FR. A single-particle characterization of a mobile versatile aerosol concentration enrichment system for exposure studies. *Part Fibre Toxicol* 2006;**3**:8.



Legislative Council
Panel on the Environment
1st October 2011

Dear Sir,

Particulate matter is one of the most lethal constituents in our polluted air. PM2.5 Particulate matter with a diameter of 2.5 microns or less remains suspended in our air and as such is known as Respirable Suspended Particulates (RSP). RSP attaches itself to ozone, and creates the brown opaque 'Haze' and - kills people.

So how bad is the PM2.5 in Hong Kong's air ?

In 2006 our Chief Executive made the following statements :

http://www.hkjournal.org/archive/2006_summer/tsang.html

Q. One thing that seems to be of growing concern is bad air, the environment. Do you have plans to come to grips with this?

A. We have. **In fact, the air is not all that bad.** In fact, the air this year is better than it was last year, and last year was better than the year before. **The air quality today is not inferior to Washington, DC**, if I may say so. [Ed. note: By most measures, Hong Kong air is significantly more polluted than that of Los Angeles, which has the worst air quality of any major U.S. city.] But I'm really not complacent, and I know there is a lot of work to do. Not only in Hong Kong—in Hong Kong we have limitations on what we can do. **We have now cleaned up our old vehicular fleet.**

THE TRUTH

In 2005 when Tsang took office the Central Roadside PM2.5 level (HK EPD) was **48 micrograms per cubic meter of air (48 µg/m³)**. In Washington DC the PM2.5 level is **10.7 micrograms per cubic meter (10.7 µg/m³)** which is 4 ½ times less than Hong Kong. Singapore is 19 µg/m³ even though affected every year by serious trans boundary pollution from fires burning in Borneo.

EUROPEAN AND USA STANDARDS FOR PM2.5

The current European Community annual target level for PM2.5 is **25 µg/m³**, legally binding in 2015 and their 3 year (2013/4/5) legal level is **20 µg/m³** as of 2015.

The USA National Ambient Air Quality Standards legal PM2.5 level is even stricter at **15 µg/m³**.

NO PM2.5 MONITORING IN MOST POLLUTED AREAS

We note that the HK EPD has for reasons best known to themselves chosen not to monitor PM2.5 roadside levels in our two worst locations , Mongkok and Causeway Bay and we must thereby presume that the levels are actually off the chart and higher than Central roadside levels.

http://www.hkjournal.org/archive/2006_summer/tsang.html

Q. I understand that the [World Health Organization] is going to change its guidelines on air quality, and the gap will grow between the pollution levels of Hong Kong and what the WHO advises for health reasons.

A. Well, I'm sure we are going to meet whatever standards they put up. By Asian standards, we are not bad at all

8/F Eastwood Centre - 5, A Kung Ngam Village Road - Shaukeiwan, Hong Kong

Tel: (+852) 26930136 Fax: (+852) 26027153 Website: www.cleartheair.org.hk



The WHO has last month, issued a lengthy list of world cities showing the monitoring of PM2.5 and PM10.

http://www.who.int/mediacentre/news/releases/2011/air_pollution_20110926/en/index.html

WHO - Tackling the global clean air challenge

The link to the database of 1,000+ cities surveyed may be downloaded in full here:

http://www.who.int/phe/health_topics/outdoorair/databases/en/index.html

Clear the Air has made an abbreviated spreadsheet shown below which includes local PM2.5 data (source HK EPD) so Hon Members can easily compare 100 different world cities to Hong Kong.

Annual mean PM2.5 (Particulate matter with diameter of 2.5 µm or less), by city				
Region	Country	City	Annual mean PM2.5	Year
AmrHI	Canada	Whitehorse	1.7	2008
AmrHI	Canada	Victoria	4.0	2008
AmrHI	Canada	Metro Vancouver	4.9	2008
WprHI	Australia	Sydney	7.0	2009
WprHI	Australia	Hobart : New Town	7.1	2009
WprHI	Australia	Launceston (Ti Tree bend)	7.5	2009
WprHI	Australia	Port Phillip	7.7	2009
WprHI	Australia	Perth Region	8.0	2009
EurHI	Norway	Stavanger	8.1	2008
WprHI	Australia	Adelaide	8.1	2009
WprHI	Australia	Darwin	8.3	2009
WprHI	Australia	Gladstone	9.2	2009
AmrHI	United States of America	Washington-Arlington-Alexandria, DC-VA-MD-WV	10.7	2009
AmrHI	United States of America	Washington-Arlington-Alexandria, DC-VA-MD-WV	10.7	2009
WprHI	Australia	Brisbane	10.9	2009
AmrHI	Canada	Montréal	11.2	2008
EurHI	Sweden	Malmö	11.2	2008
EurHI	Spain	Madrid	13.1	2008
EurHI	Czech Republic	Kladno	13.5	2008
EurHI	United Kingdom	London	13.5	2008
EurHI	Germany	Karlsruhe	13.9	2008
EurHI	Denmark	Århus	13.9	2008
EurHI	France	Toulouse	13.9	2008
EurHI	Switzerland	Zürich	14.7	2008

8/F Eastwood Centre - 5, A Kung Ngam Village Road - Shaukeiwan, Hong Kong

Tel: (+852) 26930136 Fax: (+852) 26027153 Website: www.cleartheair.org.hk



AmrHI	United States of America	Los Angeles-Long Beach-Glendale, CA	14.8	2009
AmrHI	United States of America	Los Angeles-Long Beach-Santa Ana, CA	14.8	2009
USA	US NAAQS	US PM2.5 STANDARD	15 ug/m3	2010
EurHI	Germany	Hannover	15.4	2008
EurHI	Germany	Stuttgart	15.5	2008
EurHI	Germany	Frankfurt am Main	16.3	2008
EurHI	Austria	Salzburg	16.7	2008
EurHI	Czech Republic	Jihlava	16.9	2008
EurHI	Denmark	Aalborg	16.9	2008
EurHI	Netherlands	Breda	17.6	2008
EurHI	France	Le Havre	17.7	2008
EurHI	Netherlands	Rotterdam	17.9	2008
AmrLMI	Chile	Valparaiso	18.7	2007
EurHI	Belgium	Bruxelles / Brussel	18.7	2008
WprHI	Singapore	Singapore	19.0	2009
AmrLMI	Ecuador	Quito	19.4	2009
EurLMI	Latvia	Riga	19.4	2008
EurHI	Italy	Rimini	19.5	2008
EurHI	Germany	Berlin	20.8	2008
WprLMI	Philippines	Metro Manila	21.0	2007
EurLMI	Poland	Wroclaw	21.5	2008
AmrLMI	Mexico	Zona Met de Guadalajara	22.4	2009
EurHI	France	Paris	22.9	2008
Afr	Tanzania	Dar es Salaam	23.0	2005-2006
EurHI	Austria	Graz	23.8	2008
AmrLMI	Chile	Concepcion	24.0	2007
AmrLMI	Mexico	Zona Met del Valle de Mexico	24.4	2009
EU	BECOMES LAW 1/1/2015	EU TARGET STANDARD FOR PM2.5 (ANNUAL)	25 ug/m3	2010
EU		EU LEGAL STANDARD FOR PM2.5 (3 YR AVG)	20 ug/m3	2015
HKEPD	HONG KONG	TAP MUN	26.0	2010
EurHI	Greece	Athens	27.4	2008
EurHI	Czech Republic	Ostrava	27.4	2008
HKEPD	HONG KONG	TAP MUN	28.0	2009
HKEPD	HONG KONG	TUNG CHUNG	29.0	2010
HKEPD	HONG KONG	TUNG CHUNG	30.0	2009
HKEPD	HONG KONG	TSUEN WAN	30.0	2010
EmrLMI	Lebanon	Beirut	31.0	2004
EurHI	Italy	Brescia	31.1	2008
EurHI	Italy	Milano	31.7	2008
AmrLMI	Chile	Santiago	31.7	2006
HKEPD	HONG KONG	TSUEN WAN	32.0	2009
HKEPD	HONG KONG	YUEN LONG	32.0	2010

8/F Eastwood Centre - 5, A Kung Ngam Village Road - Shaukeiwan, Hong Kong

Tel: (+852) 26930136 Fax: (+852) 26027153 Website: www.cleartheair.org.hk



AmrLMI	Chile	Talca	32.8	2007
HKEPD	HONG KONG	YUEN LONG	33.0	2009
HKEPD	HONG KONG	TAP MUN	34.0	2006
AmrLMI	Peru	Lima	34.2	2010
EurHI	Italy	Torino	34.4	2008
HKEPD	HONG KONG	TAP MUN	35.0	2008
HKEPD	HONG KONG	CENTRAL ROADSIDE	35.0	2009
EurLMI	Poland	Kraków	35.5	2008
HKEPD	HONG KONG	CENTRAL ROADSIDE	36.0	2010
HKEPD	HONG KONG	TSUEN WAN	37.0	2008
HKEPD	HONG KONG	TUNG CHUNG	37.0	2008
Afr	Senegal	Dakar	38.0	2010
HKEPD	HONG KONG	TAP MUN	38.0	2005
HKEPD	HONG KONG	TAP MUN	38.0	2007
HKEPD	HONG KONG	TUNG CHUNG	39.0	2007
HKEPD	HONG KONG	TUNG CHUNG	40.0	2005
HKEPD	HONG KONG	TUNG CHUNG	40.0	2006
EurLMI	Poland	Zabrze	40.4	2008
HKEPD	HONG KONG	TSUEN WAN	41.0	2006
HKEPD	HONG KONG	TSUEN WAN	41.0	2007
HKEPD	HONG KONG	YUEN LONG	41.0	2008
HKEPD	HONG KONG	CENTRAL ROADSIDE	41.0	2008
HKEPD	HONG KONG	YUEN LONG	42.0	2005
HKEPD	HONG KONG	TSUEN WAN	43.0	2005
HKEPD	HONG KONG	YUEN LONG	43.0	2006
HKEPD	HONG KONG	YUEN LONG	43.0	2007
HKEPD	HONG KONG	CENTRAL ROADSIDE	45.0	2007
HKEPD	HONG KONG	CENTRAL ROADSIDE	47.0	2006
HKEPD	HONG KONG	CENTRAL ROADSIDE	48.0	2005
Afr	Ghana	Accra	49.8	2008
AmrLMI	Mexico	Mexicali	51.0	2008
EmrHI	Kuwait	Kuwait City	51.0	2004
Afr	Madagascar	Antananarivo	59.0	2003
WprLMI	Mongolia	Ulaanbaatar	63.0	2008
			ug/m3	

8/F Eastwood Centre - 5, A Kung Ngam Village Road - Shaukeiwan, Hong Kong

Tel: (+852) 26930136 Fax: (+852) 26027153 Website: www.cleartheair.org.hk



Particulate Matter <http://www.bcairquality.ca/health/air-quality-and-health.html>

At current levels, **particulate matter is the most serious kind of local air pollution** in the province. **It poses more danger to human health than ground-level ozone (in smog), and other common air pollutants like carbon monoxide.**

From our lungs' point of view, bigger particulates are less harmful. Because of their weight, the larger particulate matter — between 10 and 2.5 microns in diameter (PM₁₀) — settles to the ground quickly. If we do inhale it, this particulate matter collects in our nose and throat. Then our body eliminates it through such processes as sneezing and coughing.

In contrast, particulate matter that's less than 2.5 microns in diameter (PM_{2.5}) can remain in the air for days to weeks. It can penetrate deep into our lungs, collecting in tiny air sacs (alveoli) where oxygen enters the bloodstream. Health problems begin when the body starts to react to these foreign invaders. Another danger is that PM_{2.5} can contain a number of potentially harmful substances, such as cancer-causing chemicals.

Coughing and wheezing are two of the mild problems associated with inhaling PM_{2.5}. However, this type of air pollution can also cause or worsen serious illnesses such as asthma, heart disease, chronic bronchitis, emphysema and pneumonia. **Exposure to PM_{2.5} is associated with a significant rise in the number of premature deaths from respiratory and heart disease.** It's also linked with more emergency room visits, hospitalization, and time off work and school. Long-term exposure in pregnant women can cause premature births and low birth weights. Senior citizens, infants, and people who already have lung, heart and other illnesses (such as diabetes) are the most vulnerable. However, healthy adults and children can be affected, too.

PM_{2.5} and asthma are a bad mix. PM_{2.5} can increase the number of asthma attacks, and make them more severe. Over 1.2 million Canadians suffer from this condition, and asthma is the most common cause of medical emergencies in children.

A 2002-3 BC Lung Association study of air quality in the Lower Fraser Valley found that even low amounts of PM_{2.5} in the air can harm our health. In fact, the study pointed out that a safe level of PM_{2.5} (below which there are no health impacts) has not been found. As PM_{2.5} increases, so do the health problems. Long-term exposure to PM_{2.5} is an added health hazard.

What is PM_{2.5}? <http://www.epa.gov/pmdesignations/faq.htm>

Particulate matter, or PM, is the term for particles found in the air, including dust, dirt, soot, smoke, and liquid droplets. Particles can be suspended in the air for long periods of time. Some particles are large or dark enough to be seen as soot or smoke. Others are so small that individually they can only be detected with an electron microscope.

Many manmade and natural sources emit PM directly or emit other pollutants that react in the atmosphere to form PM. These solid and liquid particles come in a wide range of sizes.

Particles less than 10 micrometers in diameter (PM₁₀) pose a health concern because they can be inhaled into and accumulate in the respiratory system. Particles less than 2.5 micrometers in diameter (PM_{2.5}) are referred to as "fine" particles and are believed to pose the greatest health risks. Because of their small size (approximately 1/30th the average width of a human hair), fine particles can lodge deeply into the lungs unhindered by nose hairs. Sources of fine particles include all types of combustion activities (motor vehicles, power plants, wood burning, etc.) and certain industrial processes. Particles with diameters

8/F Eastwood Centre - 5, A Kung Ngam Village Road - Shaukewan, Hong Kong

Tel: (+852) 26930136 Fax: (+852) 26027153 Website: www.cleartheair.org.hk



between 2.5 and 10 micrometers are referred to as "coarse." Sources of coarse particles include crushing or grinding operations, and dust from paved or unpaved roads. Other particles may be formed in the air from the chemical change of gases. They are indirectly formed when gases from burning fuels react with sunlight and water vapor. These can result from fuel combustion in motor vehicles, at power plants, and in other industrial processes



AIR QUALITY STANDARDS EUROPE

Air Quality Standards

Humans can be adversely affected by exposure to air pollutants in ambient air. In response, the European Union has developed an extensive body of legislation which establishes health based standards and objectives for a number of pollutants in air. These standards and objectives are summarised in the table below. These apply over differing periods of time because the observed health impacts associated with the various pollutants occur over different exposure times.

<http://ec.europa.eu/environment/air/quality/standards.htm>

Pollutant	Concentration	Averaging period	Legal nature	Permitted exceedences each year
Fine articles (PM2.5)	25 µg/m3***	1 year	Target value entered into force 1.1.2010 Limit value enters into force 1.1.2015	n/a
Sulphur dioxide (SO2)	350 µg/m3	1 hour	Limit value entered into force 1.1.2005	24
	125 µg/m3	24 hours	Limit value entered into force 1.1.2005	3
Nitrogen dioxide (NO2)	200 µg/m3	1 hour	Limit value entered into force 1.1.2010	18
	40 µg/m3	1 year	Limit value entered into force 1.1.2010*	n/a
PM10	50 µg/m3	24 hours	Limit value entered into force 1.1.2005**	35
	40 µg/m3	1 year	Limit value entered into force 1.1.2005**	n/a
Lead (Pb)	0.5 µg/m3	1 year	Limit value entered into force 1.1.2005 (or 1.1.2010 in the immediate vicinity of specific, notified industrial sources; and a 1.0 µg/m3 limit value applied from 1.1.2005 to 31.12.2009)	n/a
Carbon monoxide (CO)	10 mg/m3	Maximum daily 8 hour mean	Limit value entered into force 1.1.2005	n/a
Benzene	5 µg/m3	1 year	Limit value entered into force 1.1.2010**	n/a
Ozone	120 µg/m3	Maximum daily 8 hour mean	Target value entered into force 1.1.2010	25 days averaged over 3 years
Arsenic (As)	6 ng/m3	1 year	Target value enters into force 31.12.2012	n/a

8/F Eastwood Centre - 5, A Kung Ngam Village Road - Shaukwan, Hong Kong

Tel: (+852) 26930136 Fax: (+852) 26027153 Website: www.cleartheair.org.hk



Cadmium (Cd)	5 ng/m ³	1 year	Target value enters into force 31.12.2012	n/a
Nickel (Ni)	20 ng/m ³	1 year	Target value enters into force 31.12.2012	n/a
Polycyclic Aromatic Hydrocarbons	1 ng/m ³ (expressed as concentration of Benzo(a)pyrene)	1 year	Target value enters into force 31.12.2012	n/a

**Under the new Directive the member State can apply for an extension of up to five years (i.e. maximum up to 2015) in a specific zone. Request is subject to assessment by the Commission. . In such cases within the time extension period the limit value applies at the level of the limit value + maximum margin of tolerance (48 µg/m³ for annual NO₂ limit value).*

***Under the new Directive the Member State was able to apply for an extension until three years after the date of entry into force of the new Directive (i.e. May 2011) in a specific zone. Request was subject to assessment by the Commission. In such cases within the time extension period the limit value applies at the level of the limit value + maximum margin of tolerance (35 days at 75µg/m³ for daily PM₁₀ limit value, 48 µg/m³ for annual PM₁₀ limit value).*

****Standard introduced by the new [Directive](#).*

Under EU law a limit value is legally binding from the date it enters into force subject to any exceedances permitted by the legislation. A target value is to be attained as far as possible by the attainment date and so is less strict than a limit value.

The new [Directive](#) is introducing additional PM_{2.5} objectives targetting the **exposure** of the population to fine particles. These objectives are set at the national level and are based on the average exposure indicator (AEI).

AEI is determined as a 3-year running annual mean PM_{2.5} concentration averaged over the selected monitoring stations in agglomerations and larger urban areas, set in urban background locations to best assess the PM_{2.5} exposure to the general population.

Title	Metric	Averaging period	Legal nature	Permitted exceedances each year
PM _{2.5} Exposure concentration obligation	20 µg/m ³ (AEI)	Based on 3 year average	Legally binding in 2015 (years 2013,2014,2015)	n/a
PM _{2.5} Exposure reduction target	Percentage reduction* + all measures to reach 18 µg/m ³ (AEI)	Based on 3 year average	Reduction to be attained where possible in 2020, determined on the basis of the value of exposure indicator in 2010	n/a

** Depending on the value of AEI in 2010, a percentage reduction requirement (0,10,15, or 20%) is set in the Directive. If AEI in 2010 is assessed to be over 22 µg/m³, all appropriate measures need to be taken to achieve 18 µg/m³ by 2020.*

Principles

European legislation on air quality is built on certain principles. The first of these is that the Member States divide their territory into a number of zones and agglomerations. In these zones and agglomerations, the Member States should undertake assessments of air pollution levels using measurements and modelling and other empirical techniques. Where levels are elevated, the Member States should prepare an air quality plan or programme to ensure compliance with the limit value before the date when the limit value formally enters into force. In addition, information on air quality should be disseminated to the public. See more under [Implementation](#).

8/F Eastwood Centre - 5, A Kung Ngam Village Road - Shaukeiwan, Hong Kong

Tel: (+852) 26930136 Fax: (+852) 26027153 Website: www.cleartheair.org.hk



AIR QUALITY STANDARDS USA (NAAQS)

<http://www.epa.gov/air/criteria.html>

National Ambient Air Quality Standards (NAAQS)

The Clean Air Act, which was last amended in 1990, requires EPA to set **National Ambient Air Quality Standards** (40 CFR part 50) for pollutants considered harmful to public health and the environment. The Clean Air Act established two types of national air quality standards. **Primary standards** set limits to protect public health, including the health of "sensitive" populations such as asthmatics, children, and the elderly. **Secondary standards** set limits to protect public welfare, including protection against decreased visibility, damage to animals, crops, vegetation, and buildings.

The EPA Office of Air Quality Planning and Standards (OAQPS) has set National Ambient Air Quality Standards for six principal pollutants, which are called "criteria" pollutants. They are listed below. Units of measure for the standards are parts per million (ppm) by volume, parts per billion (ppb - 1 part in 1,000,000,000) by volume, milligrams per cubic meter of air (mg/m^3), and micrograms per cubic meter of air ($\mu\text{g}/\text{m}^3$).

National Ambient Air Quality Standards

Pollutant	Primary Standards		Secondary Standards	
	Level	Averaging Time	Level	Averaging Time
Carbon Monoxide	9 ppm (10 mg/m^3)	8-hour ⁽¹⁾	None	
	35 ppm (40 mg/m^3)	1-hour ⁽¹⁾		
Lead	0.15 $\mu\text{g}/\text{m}^3$ ⁽²⁾	Rolling 3-Month Average	Same as Primary	
Nitrogen Dioxide	53 ppb ⁽³⁾	Annual (Arithmetic Average)	Same as Primary	
	100 ppb	1-hour ⁽⁴⁾	None	
Particulate Matter (PM ₁₀)	150 $\mu\text{g}/\text{m}^3$	24-hour ⁽⁵⁾	Same as Primary	
Particulate Matter (PM _{2.5})	15.0 $\mu\text{g}/\text{m}^3$	Annual ⁽⁶⁾ (Arithmetic Average)	Same as Primary	
	35 $\mu\text{g}/\text{m}^3$	24-hour ⁽⁷⁾	Same as Primary	
Ozone	0.075 ppm (2008 std)	8-hour ⁽⁸⁾	Same as Primary	
	0.08 ppm (1997 std)	8-hour ⁽⁹⁾	Same as Primary	
	0.12 ppm	1-hour ⁽¹⁰⁾	Same as Primary	

8/F Eastwood Centre - 5, A Kung Ngam Village Road - Shaukewan, Hong Kong

Tel: (+852) 26930136 Fax: (+852) 26027153 Website: www.cleartheair.org.hk



Sulfur Dioxide	0.03 ppm ⁽¹¹⁾ (1971 std)	Annual (Arithmetic Average)	0.5 ppm	3-hour ⁽¹⁾
	0.14 ppm ⁽¹¹⁾ (1971 std)	24-hour ⁽¹⁾		
	75 ppb ⁽¹²⁾	1-hour	None	

⁽¹⁾ Not to be exceeded more than once per year.

⁽²⁾ Final rule signed October 15, 2008. The 1978 lead standard (1.5 µg/m³ as a quarterly average) remains in effect until one year after an area is designated for the 2008 standard, except that in areas designated nonattainment for the 1978 standard, the 1978 standard remains in effect until implementation plans to attain or maintain the 2008 standard are approved.

⁽³⁾ The official level of the annual NO₂ standard is 0.053 ppm, equal to 53 ppb, which is shown here for the purpose of clearer comparison to the 1-hour standard

⁽⁴⁾ To attain this standard, the 3-year average of the 98th percentile of the daily maximum 1-hour average at each monitor within an area must not exceed 100 ppb (effective January 22, 2010).

⁽⁵⁾ Not to be exceeded more than once per year on average over 3 years.

⁽⁶⁾ To attain this standard, the 3-year average of the weighted annual mean PM_{2.5} concentrations from single or multiple community-oriented monitors must not exceed 15.0 µg/m³.

⁽⁷⁾ To attain this standard, the 3-year average of the 98th percentile of 24-hour concentrations at each population-oriented monitor within an area must not exceed 35 µg/m³ (effective December 17, 2006).

⁽⁸⁾ To attain this standard, the 3-year average of the fourth-highest daily maximum 8-hour average ozone concentrations measured at each monitor within an area over each year must not exceed 0.075 ppm. (effective May 27, 2008)

⁽⁹⁾ (a) To attain this standard, the 3-year average of the fourth-highest daily maximum 8-hour average ozone concentrations measured at each monitor within an area over each year must not exceed 0.08 ppm.

(b) The 1997 standard—and the implementation rules for that standard—will remain in place for implementation purposes as EPA undertakes rulemaking to address the transition from the 1997 ozone standard to the 2008 ozone standard.

(c) EPA is in the process of reconsidering these standards (set in March 2008).

⁽¹⁰⁾ (a) EPA revoked the 1-hour ozone standard in all areas, although some areas have continuing obligations under that standard ("anti-backsliding").

(b) The standard is attained when the expected number of days per calendar year with maximum hourly average concentrations above 0.12 ppm is ≤ 1.

⁽¹¹⁾ The 1971 sulfur dioxide standards remain in effect until one year after an area is designated for the 2010 standard, except that in areas designated nonattainment for the 1971 standards, the 1971 standards remain in effect until implementation plans to attain or maintain the 2010 standards are approved.

⁽¹²⁾ Final rule signed June 2, 2010. To attain this standard, the 3-year average of the 99th percentile of the daily maximum 1-hour average at each monitor within an area must not exceed 75 ppb.



http://whqlibdoc.who.int/hq/2006/WHO_SDE_PHE_OEH_06.02_eng.pdf

WHO Air Quality Guidelines and their rationale

Particulate matter

Guidelines

PM_{2.5}: **10 µg/m₃ annual mean**
 25 µg/m₃ 24-hour mean

PM₁₀:
 20 µg/m₃ annual mean
 50 µg/m₃ 24-hour mean

We urge members of Legco to impress on the Administration:

- the need for additional roadside monitoring stations in Mongkok , Causeway Bay and elsewhere in Hong Kong to reveal the true extent of this PM2.5 pollutant
- the urgency of preventative action instead of continued Government prevarication.
- the need to impose an Emissions Control Area within Hong Kong waters to force shipping to use low sulphur fuel
- the forced immediate retirement of diesel vehicles which are less than Euro III standard and inclusion of immediate Best Available Current Technology in any bus franchise renewals (no allowance to use old buses under new Franchises).
- the need for peer monitored environmental impact assessments on any major planned infrastructure projects.

Yours faithfully,

James Middleton

Chairman
Clear the Air NGO and Charity

8/F Eastwood Centre - 5, A Kung Ngam Village Road - Shaukeiwan, Hong Kong

Tel: (+852) 26930136 Fax: (+852) 26027153 Website: www.cleartheair.org.hk

Acute Effects of Fine Particulate Air Pollution on Cardiac Arrhythmia: The APACR Study

Fan He¹, Michele L. Shaffer¹, Sol Rodriguez-Colon¹, Jeff D. Yanosky¹, Edward Bixler², Wayne E. Cascio³, Duanping Liao¹

¹ Department of Public Health Sciences and, ² Sleep Research and Treatment Center, Department of Psychiatry, the Pennsylvania State University College of Medicine, Hershey, Pennsylvania, USA, ³ Department of Cardiovascular Sciences, Brody School of Medicine, and the East Carolina Heart Institute at East Carolina University, Greenville, North Carolina, USA

Abstract <http://ehp03.niehs.nih.gov/article/fetchArticle.action?articleURI=info%3Adoi%2F10.1289%2Fehp.1002640>

Background: The mechanisms underlying the relationship between particulate matter (PM) air pollution and cardiac disease are not fully understood.

Objectives: We examined the effects and time course of exposure to fine PM [aerodynamic diameter $\leq 2.5 \mu\text{m}$ (PM_{2.5})] on cardiac arrhythmia in 105 middle-age community-dwelling healthy nonsmokers in central Pennsylvania.

Methods: The 24-hr beat-to-beat electrocardiography data were obtained using a high-resolution Holter system. After visually identifying and removing artifacts, we summarized the total number of premature ventricular contractions (PVCs) and premature atrial contractions (PACs) for each 30-min segment. A personal PM_{2.5} nephelometer was used to measure individual-level real-time PM_{2.5} exposures for 24 hr. We averaged these data to obtain 30-min average time-specific PM_{2.5} exposures. Distributed lag models under the framework of negative binomial regression and generalized estimating equations were used to estimate the rate ratio between 10- $\mu\text{g}/\text{m}^3$ increases in average PM_{2.5} over 30-min intervals and ectopy counts.

Results: The mean \pm SD age of participants was 56 ± 8 years, with 40% male and 73% non-Hispanic white. The 30-min mean \pm SD for PM_{2.5} exposure was $13 \pm 22 \mu\text{g}/\text{m}^3$, and PAC and PVC counts were 0.92 ± 4.94 and 1.22 ± 7.18 . Increases of 10 $\mu\text{g}/\text{m}^3$ in average PM_{2.5} concentrations during the same 30 min or the previous 30 min were associated with 8% and 3% increases in average PVC counts, respectively. PM_{2.5} was not significantly associated with PAC count.

Conclusion: PM_{2.5} exposure within approximately 60 min was associated with increased PVC counts in healthy individuals.

Keywords: cardiac arrhythmia, cardiovascular disease, PAC, particulate matter, PVC.

Citation: He F, Shaffer ML, Rodriguez-Colon S, Yanosky JD, Bixler E, Cascio WE, et al. 2011. Acute Effects of Fine Particulate Air Pollution on Cardiac Arrhythmia: The APACR Study. *Environ Health Perspect* 119:927-932. <http://dx.doi.org/10.1289/ehp.1002640>

Received: 29 June 2010; Accepted: 11 March 2011; Online: 11 March 2011

Address correspondence to D. Liao, Department of Public Health Sciences, Pennsylvania State University College of Medicine, 600 Centerview Dr., Suite 2200, A210, Hershey, PA 17033 USA. Telephone: (717) 531-4149. Fax: (717) 531-5779. E-mail: dliao@psu.edu

We thank D. Mortara of Mortara Instrument, Inc., for providing the SuperECG software for analysis of the electrocardiographic data.

The Air Pollution and Cardiac Risk and Its Time Course (APACR) study was funded by the National Institute of Environmental Health Sciences (1 R01 ES014010), National Institutes of Health.

The authors declare they have no actual or potential competing financial interests.

Numerous epidemiological studies have demonstrated a consistent link between particulate matter (PM) air pollution, especially fine PM [aerodynamic diameter $\leq 2.5 \mu\text{m}$ (PM_{2.5})], and increased cardiopulmonary morbidity and mortality (Brook et al. 2004; Mann et al. 2002; Pope et al. 2002; Samet et al. 2009; Schwartz 1999). Previous studies have suggested that PM_{2.5} exposure is significantly associated with increased heart rate and decreased heart rate variability (HRV; Gold et al., 2000; He et al. 2010; Liao et al. 1999; Luttmann-Gibson et al. 2006; Magari et al. 2001; Park et al. 2005). Increased heart rate and impaired HRV are indicative of autonomic nervous system dysfunction in the direction of increased sympathetic outflow and weakened parasympathetic modulation. Such an impaired autonomic modulation may decrease the threshold of arrhythmia and trigger the onset of premature ventricular contractions (PVCs) and premature atrial contractions (PACs) (Huikuri et al. 2001), the most common forms of arrhythmia in the general population (Engel et al. 2007; Rautaharju et al. 2006). It is therefore biologically plausible that higher exposures to PM_{2.5} may increase the risk of common forms of arrhythmia. Most of the previous studies relating air pollution exposure and arrhythmia were carried out in patients with implantable cardioverter defibrillators (ICDs; Dockery et al. 2005; Peters et al. 2000; Vedal et al. 2004). Patients with ICDs often have severe underlying structural cardiovascular conditions. Thus, the results from such patient-based data may not reflect the effect of PM_{2.5} exposure on arrhythmia in the general population, especially among healthy persons. Recently, Liao et al. (2009) reported that elevated geographic information systems–estimated ambient PM_{2.5} exposures 1 day before the electrocardiography (ECG) measurement were associated with increased odds of PVC in women enrolled in the Women’s Health Initiative (WHI) clinical trials study. However, very little is known about arrhythmic effects of individual-level PM_{2.5} exposures or the time course of PM_{2.5} effects.

We designed this study to investigate the effects and the time course, that is, the time period from exposure to cardiac response, of individual-level PM_{2.5} exposures on the risk of PVC and PAC from 24-hr beat-to-beat Holter ECG recordings in a middle-age community-dwelling sample of healthy nonsmokers.

Materials and Methods Top

Population. For this report, we used the data collected for the Air Pollution and Cardiac Risk and Its Time Course (APACR) study, which we designed to investigate the mechanisms and time course of the adverse effects of PM_{2.5} on cardiac electrophysiology, blood coagulation, and systemic inflammation.

Recruitment methods and examination procedures for the APACR study have been published elsewhere (He et al. 2010; Liao et al. 2010). Briefly, all study participants were recruited from communities in central Pennsylvania, primarily from the Harrisburg metropolitan area. The inclusion criteria for the study included nonsmoking adults ≥ 45 years old who had not been diagnosed with severe cardiac problems (defined as diagnosed valvular heart disease, congenital heart disease, acute myocardial infarction or stroke within 6 months, or congestive heart failure). Approximately 75% of the individuals who were contacted and who met our inclusion criteria were enrolled in the APACR study. Our targeted sample size was 100 individuals, and we enrolled and examined 106 individuals for the APACR study. One participant was excluded because of extremely high-frequency and complex PVCs. PM_{2.5} and Holter ECG monitoring was initiated between 0800 and 1000 hours on day 1, immediately after participants were administered a standardized questionnaire and underwent a brief physical examination and a fasting blood draw by a trained and certified research nurse. The next morning, the participants returned to remove the monitors and had their second blood draw. The APACR study has maintained approval by the Pennsylvania State University College of Medicine institutional review board. All participants gave written informed consent before their participation in the study.

Personal PM_{2.5} exposures. The APACR study used a personal PM_{2.5} DataRam (pDR, model 1200; Thermo Scientific, Boston, MA) for real-time 24-hr personal PM_{2.5} exposure assessment. Details of the exposure assessment (He et al. 2010; Liao et al. 2010) and of the instrument's performance have been reported elsewhere (Rea et al. 2001; Reed et al. 2000; Wallace et al. 2005; Williams et al. 2009). Real-time PM_{2.5} concentrations were recorded at 1-min intervals and averaged over 30-min segments, beginning on the hour or half-hour. Therefore, the PM_{2.5} exposure variables were treated as repeated measures, and each individual contributed 48 exposure data points over 24 hr.

Continuous ambulatory ECG and arrhythmia. A high-fidelity (sampling frequency, 1,000 Hz) 12-lead HSCRIBE Holter System (Mortara Instrument, Inc., Milwaukee, WI) was used to collect the 24-hr Holter beat-to-beat ECG data. The details of the Holter ECG data collection and reading have been published elsewhere (He et al. 2010; Liao et al. 2010). Relevant to this report, the Holter ECG data were scanned to a designated computer for offline processing by an experienced investigator using HSCRIBE System software (version 4.21; Mortara Instrument, Inc.). The main objective of the offline processing was to verify the Holter-identified ECG waves and to identify and label additional electronic artifacts and arrhythmic beats in the ECG recording. An experienced ECG reader visually reviewed and verified all arrhythmic beats in the ECG recording. For each participant, we calculated the 30-min segment-specific PVC and PAC counts and summed the PVC and PAC counts to determine the total ectopic beats. The counts were treated as repeated measures, and each individual contributed 48 data points for each of the three arrhythmic beat counts to the analysis. We performed time- and frequency-domain HRV analysis on the artifact-free and ectopy-free normal R-to-R intervals on each of the 30-min-based ECG segments, according to current recommended practice (Task Force of the European Society of Cardiology 1996). The following HRV indices were used as indices of cardiac autonomic modulation: standard deviation of all R-to-R intervals (SDNN; milliseconds), square root of the mean of the sum of the squares of differences between adjacent R-to-R intervals (RMSSD; milliseconds), power in the low-frequency (LF; 0.04–0.15 Hz) and high-frequency (HF; 0.15–0.40 Hz) range, and the ratio of LF and HF.

Other individual-level covariables. A standardized questionnaire developed by APACR investigators was used to collect the following individual-level information: demographic variables, including age, race, sex, and highest education level; medication uses, including antianginal medication, antihypertensive medication, and antidiabetic medication; and physician-diagnosed chronic disease history, including cardiovascular disease (CVD; revascularization procedures and myocardial infarction), hypertension, and diabetes. The averages of the second and third measures of seated systolic and diastolic blood pressures on day 1 were used to represent a participant's blood pressure levels. Day 1 fasting glucose was measured by the Pennsylvania State University College of Medicine General Clinical Research Center's central laboratory (Hershey, PA). CVD was defined by antianginal medication use or a history of CVD. Hypertension was defined by antihypertensive medication use, physician-diagnosed hypertension, systolic blood pressure ≥ 140 mmHg, or diastolic blood pressure ≥ 90 mmHg. Diabetes was defined by antidiabetic medication use, physician-diagnosed diabetes, or fasting glucose > 126 mg/dL. Body mass index (BMI) was defined as the ratio of weight to height squared.

Weather variables. We obtained real-time temperature and relative humidity using a HOBO H8 logger (Onset Computer Corporation, Bourne, MA) directly fixed on top of the container housing the PM2.5 monitor. The real-time temperature and relative humidity were recorded at 1-min intervals and averaged over 30-min segments corresponding to the time segments during which PM2.5 and arrhythmias were measured. The weather variables were treated as repeated measures, and each individual contributed 48 data points for each.

Statistical analysis. Two-sample t-tests, Wilcoxon-Mann-Whitney tests, chi-square tests, or Fisher's exact tests, as appropriate, were used to compare the distributions of basic demographic variables between participants with and without chronic diseases. We used distributed lag models (Almon 1965; Pope and Schwartz 1996; Schwartz 2000) under the framework of a negative binomial regression model (Hilbe 2007) and generalized estimating equations (Hardin and Hilbe 2003) to assess the regression coefficients measuring the association between 30-min PM2.5 and each of the arrhythmic beat counts. Negative binomial regression can be viewed as an extension of Poisson regression, and, as for Poisson regression, the exponentiated regression coefficients represent rate ratios (RRs). However, unlike Poisson regression, negative binomial regression does not require the strong, and often violated, assumption that the variability of counts with a particular covariate pattern is equal to the mean. We specified a first-order autoregressive correlation structure to adjust for within-individual autocorrelation. In these models, one lag indicates a 30-min separation between the exposure and outcome. Thus, lag 0 indicates that the PM2.5 data were collected and averaged over the same 30-min segment as the ectopic beat count data, lag 1 indicates that the PM2.5 data were collected during the previous 30 min, lag 2 indicates that the PM2.5 data were collected during the 30-min segment 30–60 min before the ectopic beats were counted, and so forth. We chose a constrained distributed lag model, the polynomial distributed lag model, to reduce the potential collinearity of PM2.5 between individual lags using a second-degree polynomial. Because high levels of collinearity may exist for PM2.5 measurements taken closely together in time, the lag weights in the distributed lag model can be constrained to reduce collinearity by imposing a shape on the lag distribution, with a common approach being to constrain the lag weights to follow a low-order polynomial function. Thus, the model is termed a polynomial

distributed lag model. Another advantage of the distributed lag model is its ability to provide interpretation of the cumulative effects of the lags included in the model, as well as individual lag effects. Cumulative effects are modeled by including all lags to be accumulated in a single model, and obtaining an estimate of the weighted average of the lag effects. Because PM2.5 exposures and ectopic beats were assessed in parallel over 48 lags (24 hr), we decided a priori to model no more than 10 lags, which allowed us to fit the distributed lag models using at least 80% of the data. Using PVC count per 30 min as the primary outcome variable, we started from the largest number of lags (lag 0–10) and reduced the total number of individual lags by back-eliminating the longer lags (e.g., lag 10), one lag at a time, until a significant cumulative effect from all the included lags (< 0.05) was identified (lag 0–1 for PVC in this article). We then used this model as our final model for all arrhythmia count variables. In addition to distributed lag models, we fitted moving average models that implicitly assume equal weighting of the lag effects, in contrast with the distributed lag model that allows the weighting to differ among the lags. We tested effect modification by sex and chronic disease status (hypertension, diabetes, or history of CVD) in the final model. The RR [95% confidence interval (CI)] for the PM2.5 and ectopy relationship at each level of the effect modifier was reported if there was significant effect modification (< 0.05). All results are expressed per 10- $\mu\text{g}/\text{m}^3$ increase in PM2.5. We used SAS statistical software (version 9; SAS Institute Inc., Cary, NC) for all analyses.

Results Top

Table 1 presents demographic and clinical characteristics and the ectopy counts in this community-based sample of 105 middle-age healthy nonsmokers. The mean age of the participants was 56 years, with 73% non-Hispanic white, 60% females, and 43% classified as having chronic disease (CVD, hypertension, or diabetes). The prevalence of CVD, hypertension, and diabetes was 7.6%, 35.2%, and 7.6%, respectively. At the population level, the 30-min mean \pm SD PAC and PVC counts were 0.92 ± 4.94 and 1.22 ± 7.18 , respectively. Participants classified as having chronic disease had significantly higher average PAC and PVC counts and significantly lower HRV indices (HF, LF, SDNN, and RMSSD) than did other participants (< 0.01 for all outcomes). The average (\pm SD) exposure to PM2.5 (over all 30-min segments) was $13.49 \pm 22 \mu\text{g}/\text{m}^3$. The medians of the within-individual interquartile ranges (IQR) for the entire study sample on lag 0, lag 0–1, lag 0–2, lag 0–3, and lag 0–4 PM2.5 concentration were 6.38 $\mu\text{g}/\text{m}^3$, 6.57 $\mu\text{g}/\text{m}^3$, 5.97 $\mu\text{g}/\text{m}^3$, 5.83 $\mu\text{g}/\text{m}^3$, and 6.06 $\mu\text{g}/\text{m}^3$, respectively, which indicates no substantial variation in the IQRs across the window of exposure. Therefore, we modeled the relationship between PM2.5 and ectopy risk per 10- $\mu\text{g}/\text{m}^3$ increase of PM2.5 across all models. Figures 1 and 2 show the 30-min segment-specific distributions of the mean + SD of the PM2.5 levels and total ectopy counts (PVC and PAC counts combined) across the entire study population.

Table 1.

Demographic characteristics of the study population.

Figure 1.

Thirty-minute segment-specific PM_{2.5} exposure (mean + SD) over 24 hr in the APACR study.

Figure 2.

Thirty-minute segment-specific total ectopy count (mean + SD) over 24 hr in the APACR study.

According to the model selection strategy described above, the final model for all outcomes contained only two lags: lag 0 (exposure and outcome measured during the same 30-min segment) and lag 1 (exposure measured during the previous 30 min). Table 2 presents the multivariable-adjusted RR (95% CI) for associations between PM_{2.5} (expressed in 10- $\mu\text{g}/\text{m}^3$ increments) and PVC, PAC, and total ectopy counts. Associations of PM_{2.5} with PVC and total ectopy counts were statistically significant for lag 0 and lag 0–1 models. For example, the RR (95% CI) of PVC associated with a 10- $\mu\text{g}/\text{m}^3$ increase in PM_{2.5} during lag 0 and lag 0–1 was 1.08 (1.05–1.10) and 1.03 (1.00–1.05), respectively, indicating an 8% and 3% increase in PVC counts, respectively. In contrast, PM_{2.5} was not positively associated with PAC count. The RRs (95% CI) from moving average exposure models (data not shown) are comparable to those from distributed lag models in Table 2. For comparison purpose, we also present in Table 3 estimated RRs (95% CI) from individual lags and cumulative RRs (95% CI) of PVC, PAC, and total ectopy counts from models that included all possible lags of PM_{2.5} exposures (lags 0–10). The individual lag RRs presented in Table 3 are consistent with the final models in Table 2: the very close individual lags (lag 0 and lag 1), but not the longer lag terms (lag 2 to lag 10), are significantly associated with higher RR of PVC and total ectopy counts, although some longer lag terms (lag 9 and lag 10) showed similar direction of their point estimates; and PM_{2.5} is not associated with PAC counts in these data.

Table 2.

The cumulative RRs (95% CIs) of ectopy counts associated with a 10- $\mu\text{g}/\text{m}^3$ increment of PM_{2.5} concentration.

Table 3.

RRs (95% CIs) of ectopy counts associated with a 10- $\mu\text{g}/\text{m}^3$ increment of PM_{2.5} concentration from individual lags.

To examine the influence of cardiac autonomic modulation on the relationship between PM_{2.5} exposure and PVC count, we modeled PM_{2.5} lag 0 and PVC adjusting for HRV variables one at a time, in addition to the covariates as presented in Table 4. In summary, the association between PM_{2.5} and PVC was reduced from an estimated 8% increase in PVC count with a 10- $\mu\text{g}/\text{m}^3$ increase in exposure to a 3–

7% increase after adjustment for HRV indices. We observed the largest difference with adjustment for RMSSD (RR = 1.03; 95% CI, 1.0–1.05), a marker of parasympathetic modulation.

Table 4.

HRV-adjusted RRsa (95% CIs) of PVC counts associated with a 10- $\mu\text{g}/\text{m}^3$ increment of PM2.5 concentration in lag 0.

Associations between PM2.5 on PVC and total ectopy counts were significantly stronger in participants without CVD-related comorbidity than in participants classified as having chronic disease (values for both interactions < 0.05; Table 5). Interactions were not significant between chronic disease and PM2.5 when PAC was the outcome, or between sex and PM2.5 for any of the outcomes at the ≤ 0.05 level.

Table 5.

RRsa (95% CIs) of ectopy counts associated with a 10- $\mu\text{g}/\text{m}^3$ increment of PM2.5 concentration by chronic disease status.

Discussion Top

The mechanisms responsible for the consistently reported association between fine PM exposure and CVD mortality and morbidity are not fully understood. Previous studies have suggested several possible underlying mechanisms, including cardiac autonomic impairment as measured by lower HRV (Creason et al. 2001; Gold et al. 2000; He et al. 2010; Liao et al. 1999, 2004; Pope et al. 1999) and effects on ventricular repolarization (Campen et al. 2006; Ghelfi et al. 2008; Henneberger et al. 2005; Liao et al. 2010; Lux and Pope 2009; Samet et al. 2009; Yue et al. 2007). Various studies, including patient-based population studies, panel studies, large population-based cohort studies, and controlled exposure studies, have indirectly suggested short-term PM effects on cardiac electrophysiology and outcomes (including HRV) (Elder et al. 2007; Liao et al. 1999, 2004; Park et al. 2005), ventricular repolarization (Lux and Pope 2009; Yue et al. 2007), T-wave alternans (Zanobetti et al. 2009), myocardium ischemia (Zhang et al. 2009), and arrhythmias (Berger et al. 2006; Dockery et al. 2005; Ebelt et al. 2005; Liao et al. 2009; Sarnat et al. 2006). The time course from PM exposure to effects on cardiac arrhythmia has not been investigated systematically in a middle-age community-dwelling sample of healthy nonsmokers. Cavallari et al. (2008) reported early- and later-phase HRV responses at 2 hr and 9–13 hr after exposure, respectively. Rich et al. (2005, 2006a, 2006b) also reported evidence of acute effects (1 hr) and longer cumulative effects (24-hr moving average) of elevated PM and gaseous concentrations on severe arrhythmias in ICD patients. We reported evidence of PM2.5 effects on HRV approximately 4–6 hr after exposure (He et al. 2010) and of PM2.5 effects on ventricular repolarization 3–4 hr after exposure (Liao et al. 2010). In the present study of 105 community-dwelling healthy nonsmokers, exposure to PM2.5

was associated with PVC, but not with PAC, consistent with our findings in the WHI population (Liao et al. 2009) and with findings reported by Sarnat et al. (2006) from a panel study of older adults.

More important, our data suggest that exposures to PM_{2.5} are associated with increased PVC frequency, with an approximately 8% increase in the number of PVCs per 30 min for each 10- $\mu\text{g}/\text{m}^3$ increase in PM_{2.5} concentration during the same time period ($p < 0.01$). The association was reduced to approximately 3% for each 10- $\mu\text{g}/\text{m}^3$ increase in PM_{2.5} concentration averaged over the same time period and the previous 30 min ($p < 0.05$). The association decreases progressively to the null when exposure is averaged over longer time periods, which suggests that the effect of PM_{2.5} exposure on the presence and frequency of PVC within a 24-hr time period lasts for approximately 60 min. Previous studies of the time course of PM effects on arrhythmia suggested effects within days of exposure (Liao et al. 2009; Peters et al. 2000), but these studies were based on daily-average exposures before ECG, in contrast with the present study. To our knowledge, this is the first study designed to have sufficient temporal resolution of both exposure and ECG variables, for example, on the 30-min basis of exposure, outcome, and covariables. This study design enabled us to examine the acute effect of PM_{2.5} exposure on PVC counts. Another major strength of this study is that we measured PM_{2.5} exposures, the ECG outcome data, and the covariables at the individual level on a real-time basis over 24 hr. With these individual-level data, we can adjust for individual-level time-varying and non-time-varying confounding factors. Together with our findings of similar acute effects of PM_{2.5} on HRV (He et al. 2010) and ventricular repolarization (Liao et al. 2010), our data provide evidence of acute effects of PM_{2.5} exposure on cardiac electrophysiological profiles. We found no association between PM_{2.5} exposures and PAC, consistent with the report from the WHI population (Liao et al. 2009). Thus, the association between PM_{2.5} exposures and the total ectopy counts, defined as the sum of PVC and PAC counts, appears to be driven by the association with PVC.

Mechanisms that would explain associations between increased arrhythmia frequency and PM_{2.5} exposure are unknown at this time. It is biologically plausible that exposures to PM_{2.5} directly reduce parasympathetic modulation and increase sympathetic modulation, resulting in a decreased threshold for arrhythmia. HRV is a reliable measure of cardiac autonomic modulation. Although some studies have not supported an association between PM and HRV (Peretz et al. 2008; Sullivan et al. 2005) and others have reported inverse associations (Magari et al. 2002; Riediker et al. 2004; Wheeler et al. 2006), most published studies have suggested that PM exposure is associated with lower HRV indices. In the present study, associations with PM_{2.5} were attenuated but still positive when we adjusted for HRV variables, especially RMSSD, consistent with an intermediate effect of PM exposure on autonomic modulation. However, adjustment for HRV parameters did not completely eliminate associations between PM_{2.5} and PVC, and other mechanisms might also explain associations.

In these data, the PM_{2.5} and PVC association was significantly stronger among persons without the CVD-related chronic conditions (CVD, hypertension, or diabetes) than in persons with such conditions, who showed little evidence of an association. This finding is different from previous studies that showed significant adverse effects of PM_{2.5} on arrhythmia among patients implanted with an ICD (Dockery et al. 2005; Peters et al. 2000; Rich et al. 2005). One potential explanation for this discrepancy is that relatively weak effects of PM_{2.5} may be difficult to detect in individuals at high risk of PVC from their

chronic disease. Also, participants with CVD-related chronic conditions may be taking antihypertensive and heart rhythm control medications that may prevent or reduce the occurrence of PVC. However, the robust association between PM2.5 and PVC among persons without chronic CVD-related conditions suggests that PM effects on arrhythmia are not limited to individuals with chronic conditions.

This study has several limitations. First, our findings may not apply to smokers or persons with a recent acute cardiac event, because we excluded such persons from the study population. Second, most participants reported that they stayed indoors most of the time during the 24-hr study period, except when they had to travel by automobile, and they had limited exposure to second-hand cigarette smoke. Thus, participants had relatively low levels of exposure to PM2.5, and we cannot determine whether exposures at higher levels would result in similar associations. Third, it is well known that sympathetic nervous activity increases during physical activity, which could be related to higher PM2.5 exposure if it occurs outdoors and could also decrease the threshold of arrhythmia. However, although it is possible that the PM2.5 and ectopy association in this study was confounded by physical activity, the vast majority of our participants reported staying indoors 97% of the 24-hr study period. Fourth, we did not collect the ECG data under a controlled, supine-position setting, and short-term variation due to other factors that may affect ectopy cannot be fully accounted for in our analysis. However, it is not feasible to keep a healthy participant in a supine indoor position for 24 hr, and even if this were achieved, the results from such a study design would not be generalizable to a real-world situation.

Conclusion Top

A 10- $\mu\text{g}/\text{m}^3$ increase in PM2.5 exposure was associated with an immediate increase in arrhythmic heart beats, specifically PVC beats, among healthy individuals. The time course of the association suggested that effects were limited to within approximately 60 min of the PM2.5 exposure.

References Top

Almon S.. 1965. The distributed lag between capital appropriations and expenditures. *Econometrica* 33:178–196. Find this article online

Berger A, Zareba W, Schneider A, Rückerl R, Ibaldo-Mulli A, Cyrys J, et al. 2006. Runs of ventricular and supraventricular tachycardia triggered by air pollution in patients with coronary heart disease. *J Occup Environ Med* 48:1149–1158. Find this article online

Brook RD, Franklin B, Cascio W, Hong Y, Howard G, Lipsett M, et al. 2004. Air pollution and cardiovascular disease: a statement for healthcare professionals from the Expert Panel on Population and Prevention Science of the American Heart Association. *Circulation* 109:2655–2671. Find this article online

Campen MJ, McDonald JD, Reed MD, Seagrave J. 2006. Fresh gasoline emissions, not paved road dust, alter cardiac repolarization in ApoE^{-/-} mice. *Cardiovasc Toxicol* 6:199–210. Find this article online

Cavallari JM, Fang SC, Eisen EA, Schwartz J, Hauser R, Herrick RF, et al. 2008. Time course of heart rate variability decline following particulate matter exposures in an occupational cohort. *Inhal Toxicol* 20:415–422. Find this article online

Creason J, Neas L, Walsh D, Williams R, Sheldon L, Liao D, et al. 2001. Particulate matter and heart rate variability among elderly retirees: the Baltimore 1998 PM study. *J Expo Anal Environ Epidemiol* 11:116–122. Find this article online

Dockery DW, Luttmann-Gibson H, Rich DQ, Link MS, Mittleman MA, Gold DR, et al. 2005. Association of air pollution with increased incidence of ventricular tachyarrhythmias recorded by implanted cardioverter defibrillators. *Environ Health Perspect* 113:670–674. Find this article online

Ebelt ST, Wilson WE, Brauer M. 2005. Exposure to ambient and nonambient components of particulate matter: a comparison of health effects. *Epidemiology* 16:396–405. Find this article online

Elder A, Couderc JP, Gelein R, Eberly S, Cox C, Xia X, et al. 2007. Effects of on-road highway aerosol exposures on autonomic responses in aged, spontaneously hypertensive rats. *Inhal Toxicol* 19:1–12. Find this article online

Engel G, Cho S, Ghayoumi A, Yamazaki T, Chun S, Fearon WF, et al. 2007. Prognostic significance of PVCs and resting heart rate. *Ann Noninvasive Electrocardiol* 12:121–129. Find this article online

Ghelfi E, Rhoden CR, Wellenius GA, Lawrence J, Gonzalez-Flecha B. 2008. Cardiac oxidative stress and electrophysiological changes in rats exposed to concentrated ambient particles are mediated by TRP-dependent pulmonary reflexes. *Toxicol Sci* 102:328–336. Find this article online

Gold DR, Litonjua A, Schwartz J, Lovett E, Larson A, Nearing B, et al. 2000. Ambient pollution and heart rate variability. *Circulation* 101:1267–1273. Find this article online

Hardin J, Hilbe JM 2003. *Generalized Estimating Equations*. London: Chapman and Hall/CRC.

He F, Shaffer ML, Li X, Rodriguez-Colon S, Wolbrette DL, Williams R, et al. 2010. Individual-level PM_{2.5} exposure and the time course of impaired heart rate variability: the APACR study. *J Expo Sci Environ Epidemiol* 21:65–73. Find this article online

Henneberger A, Zareba W, Ibaldo-Mulli A, Ruckerl R, Cyrys J, Couderc JP, et al. 2005. Repolarization changes induced by air pollution in ischemic heart disease patients. *Environ Health Perspect* 113:440–446. Find this article online

Hilbe JM 2007. *Negative Binomial Regression*. Cambridge, UK: Cambridge University Press.

Huikuri HV, Castellanos A, Myerburg RJ. 2001. Sudden death due to cardiac arrhythmias. *N Engl J Med* 345:1473–1482. Find this article online

Liao D, Creason J, Shy C, Williams R, Watts R, Zweidinger R.. 1999. Daily variation of particulate air pollution and poor cardiac autonomic control in the elderly. *Environ Health Perspect* 107:521–525. Find this article online

Liao D, Duan Y, Whitsel EA, Zheng ZJ, Heiss G, Chinchilli VM, et al. 2004. Association of higher levels of ambient criteria pollutants with impaired cardiac autonomic control: a population-based study. *Am J Epidemiol* 159:768–777. Find this article online

Liao D, Shaffer ML, Rodriguez-Colon SM, He F, Li X, Wolbrette DL, et al. 2010. Acute adverse effects of fine particulate air pollution on ventricular repolarization. *Environ Health Perspect* 118:1010–1015. Find this article online

Liao D, Whitsel EA, Duan Y, Lin HM, Quibrera PM, Smith R, et al. 2009. Ambient particulate air pollution and ectopy—the environmental epidemiology of arrhythmogenesis in Women’s Health Initiative study, 1999–2004. *J Toxicol Environ Health A* 72:30–38. Find this article online

Luttman-Gibson H, Suh HH, Coull BA, Dockery DW, Sarnat SE, Schwartz J, et al. 2006. Short-term effects of air pollution on heart rate variability in senior adults in Steubenville, Ohio. *J Occup Environ Med* 48:780–788. Find this article online

Lux RL, Pope CA III. 2009. Air pollution effects on ventricular repolarization. *Res Rep Health Eff Inst* 141:3–28. Find this article online

Magari SR, Hauser R, Schwartz J, Williams PL, Smith TJ, Christiani DC. 2001. Association of heart rate variability with occupational and environmental exposure to particulate air pollution. *Circulation* 104:986–991. Find this article online

Magari SR, Schwartz J, Williams PL, Hauser R, Smith TJ, Christiani DC. 2002. The association of particulate air metal concentrations with heart rate variability. *Environ Health Perspect* 110:875–880. Find this article online

Mann JK, Tager IB, Lurmann F, Segal M, Quesenberry CP Jr, Lugg MM, et al. 2002. Air pollution and hospital admissions for ischemic heart disease in persons with congestive heart failure or arrhythmia. *Environ Health Perspect* 110:1247–1252. Find this article online

Park SK, O’Neill MS, Vokonas PS, Sparrow D, Schwartz J. 2005. Effects of air pollution on heart rate variability: the VA Normative Aging Study. *Environ Health Perspect* 113:304–309. Find this article online

Peretz A, Kaufman JD, Trenga CA, Allen J, Carlsten C, Aulet MR, et al. 2008. Effects of diesel exhaust inhalation on heart rate variability in human volunteers. *Environ Res* 107:178–184. Find this article online

Peters A, Liu E, Verrier RL, Schwartz J, Gold DR, Mittleman M, et al. 2000. Air pollution and incidence of cardiac arrhythmia. *Epidemiology* 11:11–17. Find this article online

Pope CA III, Burnett RT, Thun MJ, Calle EE, Krewski D, Ito K, et al. 2002. Lung cancer, cardiopulmonary mortality, and long-term exposure to fine particulate air pollution. *JAMA* 287:1132–1141. Find this article online

Pope CA III, Schwartz J. 1996. Time series for the analysis of pulmonary health data. *Am J Resp Crit Care Med* 154(6 Pt 2):S229–S233. Find this article online

Pope CA III, Verrier RL, Lovett EG, Larson AC, Raizenne ME, Kanner RE, et al. 1999. Heart rate variability associated with particulate air pollution. *Am Heart J* 13(5 Pt 1):890–899. Find this article online

Rautaharju PM, Kooperberg C, Larson JC, LaCroix A. 2006. Electrocardiographic abnormalities that predict coronary heart disease events and mortality in postmenopausal women: the Women's Health Initiative. *Circulation* 113:473–480. Find this article online

Rea AW, Zufall MJ, Williams RW, Sheldon L, Reed CH. 2001. The influence of human activity patterns on personal PM exposure: a comparative analysis of filter-based and continuous particle measurements. *J Air Waste Manag Assoc* 51:1271–1279. Find this article online

Reed CH, Rea AW, Zufall MJ, Burke JM, Williams RW, Suggs JC, et al. 2000. Use of a continuous nephelometer to measure personal exposure to particles during the U.S. EPA Baltimore and Fresno panel studies. *J Air Waste Manag Assoc* 50:1125–1132. Find this article online

Rich DQ, Kim MH, Turner JR, Mittleman MA, Schwartz J, Catalano PJ, et al. 2006. . Association of ventricular arrhythmias detected by implantable cardioverter defibrillator and ambient air pollutants in the St Louis, Missouri metropolitan area. *Occup Environ Med* 63:591–596. Find this article online

Rich DQ, Mittleman MA, Link MS, Schwartz J, Luttmann-Gibson H, Catalano PJ, et al. 2006. . Increased risk of paroxysmal atrial fibrillation episodes associated with acute increases in ambient air pollution. *Environ Health Perspect* 114:120–123. Find this article online

Rich DQ, Schwartz J, Mittleman MA, Link M, Luttmann-Gibson H, Catalano PJ, et al. 2005. Association of short-term ambient air pollution concentrations and ventricular arrhythmias. *Am J Epidemiol* 161:1123–1132. Find this article online

Riediker M, Cascio WE, Griggs TR, Herbst MC, Bromber PA, Neas L, et al. 2004. Particulate matter exposure in cars is associated with cardiovascular effects in healthy young men. *Am J Respir Crit Care Med* 169:934–940. Find this article online

Samet JM, Rappold A, Graff D, Cascio WE, Berntsen JH, Huang YC, et al. 2009. Concentrated ambient ultrafine particle exposure induces cardiac changes in young healthy volunteers. *Am J Resp Critical Care Med* 179:1034–1042. Find this article online

Sarnat SE, Suh HH, Coull BA, Schwartz J, Stone PH, Gold DR. 2006. Ambient particulate air pollution and cardiac arrhythmia in a panel of older adults in Steubenville, Ohio. *Occup Environ Med* 63:700–706. Find this article online

Schwartz J.. 1999. Air pollution and hospital admissions for heart disease in eight U.S. counties. *Epidemiology* 10:17–22. Find this article online

Schwartz J.. 2000. The distributed lag between air pollution and daily deaths. *Epidemiology* 11:320–326. Find this article online

Sullivan JH, Schreuder AB, Trenga CA, Liu SLJ, Larson TV, Koenig JQ, et al. 2005. Association between short exposure to fine particulate matter and heart rate variability in older subjects with and without heart disease. *Thorax* 60:462–466. Find this article online

Task Force of the European Society of Cardiology and the North American Society of Pacing and Electrophysiology 1996. Heart rate variability—standards of measurement, physiological interpretation, and clinical use. *Circulation* 93:1043–1065. Find this article online

Vedal S, Rich K, Brauer M, White R, Petkau J.. 2004. Air pollution and cardiac arrhythmias in patients with implantable cardioverter defibrillators. *Inhal Toxicol* 16:353–362. Find this article online

Wallace L, Williams R, Rea A, Croghan C.. 2005. Continuous week long measurements of personal exposures and indoor concentrations of fine particles for 37 health-impaired North Carolina residents for up to four seasons. *Atmos Environ* 40:399–414. Find this article online

Wheeler A, Zanobetti A, Gold DR, Schwartz J, Stone P, Suh HH. 2006. The relationship between ambient air pollution and heart rate variability differs for individuals with heart and pulmonary disease. *Environ Health Perspect* 114:560–566. Find this article online

Williams R, Rea A, Vette A, Croghan C, Whitaker D, Stevens C, et al. 2009. The design and field implementation of the Detroit Exposure and Aerosol Research Study. *J Expo Sci Environ Epidemiol* 19:643–659. Find this article online

Yue W, Schneider A, Stolzel M, Ruckerl R, Cyrus J, Pan X, et al. 2007. Ambient source-specific particles are associated with prolonged repolarization and increased levels of inflammation in male coronary artery disease patients. *Mutat Res* 621:50–60. Find this article online

Zanobetti A, Stone PH, Speizer FE, Schwartz JD, Coull BA, Suh HH, et al. 2009. T-wave alternans, air pollution and traffic in high-risk subjects. *Am J Cardiol* 104:665–670. Find this article online

Zhang ZM, Whitsel EA, Quibrera PM, Smith RL, Liao D, Anderson GL, et al. 2009. Ambient fine particulate matter exposure and myocardial ischemia in the Environmental Epidemiology of Arrhythmogenesis in the Women's Health Initiative (EEAWHI) study. *Environ Health Perspect* 117:751–756. Find this article online

Circulation

JOURNAL OF THE AMERICAN HEART ASSOCIATION



Particulate Matter Air Pollution and Cardiovascular Disease : An Update to the Scientific Statement From the American Heart Association

Robert D. Brook, Sanjay Rajagopalan, C. Arden Pope III, Jeffrey R. Brook, Aruni Bhatnagar, Ana V. Diez-Roux, Fernando Holguin, Yuling Hong, Russell V. Luepker, Murray A. Mittleman, Annette Peters, David Siscovick, Sidney C. Smith, Jr, Laurie Whitsel and Joel D. Kaufman

Circulation 2010, 121:2331-2378: originally published online May 10, 2010
doi: 10.1161/CIR.0b013e3181d8ce1

Circulation is published by the American Heart Association, 7272 Greenville Avenue, Dallas, TX 75214

Copyright © 2010 American Heart Association. All rights reserved. Print ISSN: 0009-7322. Online ISSN: 1524-4539

The online version of this article, along with updated information and services, is located on the World Wide Web at:

<http://circ.ahajournals.org/content/121/21/2331>

Subscriptions: Information about subscribing to *Circulation* is online at
<http://circ.ahajournals.org/subscriptions/>

Permissions: Permissions & Rights Desk, Lippincott Williams & Wilkins, a division of Wolters Kluwer Health, 351 West Camden Street, Baltimore, MD 21202-2436. Phone: 410-528-4050. Fax: 410-528-8550. E-mail:
journalpermissions@lww.com

Reprints: Information about reprints can be found online at
<http://www.lww.com/reprints>

Particulate Matter Air Pollution and Cardiovascular Disease An Update to the Scientific Statement From the American Heart Association

Robert D. Brook, MD, Chair; Sanjay Rajagopalan, MD; C. Arden Pope III, PhD;
Jeffrey R. Brook, PhD; Aruni Bhatnagar, PhD, FAHA; Ana V. Diez-Roux, MD, PhD, MPH;
Fernando Holguin, MD; Yuling Hong, MD, PhD, FAHA; Russell V. Luepker, MD, MS, FAHA;
Murray A. Mittleman, MD, DrPH, FAHA; Annette Peters, PhD; David Siscovick, MD, MPH, FAHA;
Sidney C. Smith, Jr, MD, FAHA; Laurie Whitsel, PhD; Joel D. Kaufman, MD, MPH; on behalf of the
American Heart Association Council on Epidemiology and Prevention, Council on the Kidney in
Cardiovascular Disease, and Council on Nutrition, Physical Activity and Metabolism

Abstract—In 2004, the first American Heart Association scientific statement on “Air Pollution and Cardiovascular Disease” concluded that exposure to particulate matter (PM) air pollution contributes to cardiovascular morbidity and mortality. In the interim, numerous studies have expanded our understanding of this association and further elucidated the physiological and molecular mechanisms involved. The main objective of this updated American Heart Association scientific statement is to provide a comprehensive review of the new evidence linking PM exposure with cardiovascular disease, with a specific focus on highlighting the clinical implications for researchers and healthcare providers. The writing group also sought to provide expert consensus opinions on many aspects of the current state of science and updated suggestions for areas of future research. On the basis of the findings of this review, several new conclusions were reached, including the following: Exposure to PM <2.5 μm in diameter (PM_{2.5}) over a few hours to weeks can trigger cardiovascular disease–related mortality and nonfatal events; longer-term exposure (eg, a few years) increases the risk for cardiovascular mortality to an even greater extent than exposures over a few days and reduces life expectancy within more highly exposed segments of the population by several months to a few years; reductions in PM levels are associated with decreases in cardiovascular mortality within a time frame as short as a few years; and many credible pathological mechanisms have been elucidated that lend biological plausibility to these findings. It is the opinion of the writing group that the overall evidence is consistent with a causal relationship between PM_{2.5} exposure and cardiovascular morbidity and mortality. This body of evidence has grown and been strengthened substantially since the first American Heart Association scientific statement was published. Finally, PM_{2.5} exposure is deemed a modifiable factor that contributes to cardiovascular morbidity and mortality. (*Circulation*. 2010;121:2331-2378.)

Key Words: AHA Scientific Statements ■ atherosclerosis ■ epidemiology ■ prevention
■ air pollution ■ public policy

In 2004, the American Heart Association (AHA) published its first scientific statement regarding air pollution and cardiovascular disease (CVD).¹ The rationale was to provide

researchers, healthcare providers, and regulatory agencies with a comprehensive review of the evidence linking air pollution exposure with cardiovascular morbidity and mor-

The American Heart Association makes every effort to avoid any actual or potential conflicts of interest that may arise as a result of an outside relationship or a personal, professional, or business interest of a member of the writing panel. Specifically, all members of the writing group are required to complete and submit a Disclosure Questionnaire showing all such relationships that might be perceived as real or potential conflicts of interest.

This statement was approved by the American Heart Association Science Advisory and Coordinating Committee on February 22, 2010. A copy of the statement is available at <http://www.americanheart.org/presenter.jhtml?identifier=3003999> by selecting either the “topic list” link or the “chronological list” link (No. KB-0038). To purchase additional reprints, call 843-216-2533 or e-mail kelle.ramsay@wolterskluwer.com.

The American Heart Association requests that this document be cited as follows: Brook RD, Rajagopalan S, Pope CA 3rd, Brook JR, Bhatnagar A, Diez-Roux AV, Holguin F, Hong Y, Luepker RV, Mittleman MA, Peters A, Siscovick D, Smith SC Jr, Whitsel L, Kaufman JD; on behalf of the American Heart Association Council on Epidemiology and Prevention, Council on the Kidney in Cardiovascular Disease, and Council on Nutrition, Physical Activity and Metabolism. Particulate matter air pollution and cardiovascular disease: an update to the scientific statement from the American Heart Association. *Circulation*. 2010;121:2331–2378.

Expert peer review of AHA Scientific Statements is conducted at the AHA National Center. For more on AHA statements and guidelines development, visit <http://www.americanheart.org/presenter.jhtml?identifier=3023366>.

Permissions: Multiple copies, modification, alteration, enhancement, and/or distribution of this document are not permitted without the express permission of the American Heart Association. Instructions for obtaining permission are located at <http://www.americanheart.org/presenter.jhtml?identifier=4431>. A link to the “Permission Request Form” appears on the right side of the page.

© 2010 American Heart Association, Inc.

Circulation is available at <http://circ.ahajournals.org>

DOI: 10.1161/CIR.0b013e3181dbee1

tality. There was also an explicit aim to educate clinicians about the importance of this issue, because the cardiovascular health consequences of air pollution generally equal or exceed those due to pulmonary diseases.¹⁻⁴ Finally, a list of key remaining scientific questions and strategic avenues for investigation were provided to help foster and guide future research.

The first AHA writing group concluded that short-term exposure to particulate matter (PM) air pollution contributes to acute cardiovascular morbidity and mortality¹ and that exposure to elevated PM levels over the long term can reduce life expectancy by a few years. Although some mechanistic details remained incompletely described, the existing science was deemed adequate to substantiate several plausible biological pathways whereby PM could instigate acute cardiovascular events and promote chronic disease.

There is mounting evidence from a rapid growth of published data since the previous statement related to the harmful cardiovascular effects of air pollution.^{3,4} Most, but not all, epidemiological studies corroborate the elevated risk for cardiovascular events associated with exposure to fine PM <2.5 μm in aerodynamic diameter (PM_{2.5}). PM_{2.5} generally has been associated with increased risks of myocardial infarction (MI), stroke, arrhythmia, and heart failure exacerbation within hours to days of exposure in susceptible individuals. Several new studies have also demonstrated that residing in locations with higher long-term average PM levels elevates the risk for cardiovascular morbidity and mortality. Some recent evidence also implicates other size fractions, such as ultrafine particles (UFPs) <0.1 μm , gaseous copollutants (eg, ozone and nitrogen oxides [NO_x]), and specific sources of pollution (eg, traffic). In addition, there have been many insights into the mechanisms whereby PM could prove capable of promoting CVDs.²⁻⁴ Air pollutants have been linked with endothelial dysfunction and vasoconstriction, increased blood pressure (BP), prothrombotic and coagulant changes, systemic inflammatory and oxidative stress responses, autonomic imbalance and arrhythmias, and the progression of atherosclerosis. In the interim, the US Environmental Protection Agency (EPA) completed its updated "Air Quality Criteria for Particulate Matter"⁵ and afterward strengthened the National Ambient Air Quality Standards (NAAQS) for daily PM_{2.5} levels starting in 2006 (down from 65 to 35 $\mu\text{g}/\text{m}^3$).⁶ The most recent scientific review coordinated by the EPA, the final report of the Integrated Science Assessment for Particulate Matter (<http://cfpub.epa.gov/ncea/cfm/recordisplay.cfm?deid=216546>), has also been made available publicly. These numerous changes and advances provide the rationale for the present updated AHA scientific statement on PM air pollution and CVD. This updated statement is similar in scope, content, and overall structure to the first document; however, it provides many additional conclusions and recommendations that can now be made because of the expanded number and quality of studies.

Objectives and Methods

The primary objective of this scientific statement is to provide a comprehensive updated evaluation of the evidence

linking PM exposure with CVDs. The focus of this review is explicitly on PM because the majority of air pollution studies have centered on its cardiovascular effects, and the strength of the evidence makes it possible to provide consensus opinions and recommendations. Except for in a few circumstances, such as when copollutants have been shown to (or not to) modify the responses to PM exposure or to have independent cardiovascular effects in epidemiological studies of major importance, a detailed discussion of other air pollutants (eg, ozone and NO₂) is beyond the scope of this document. Additional objectives are to provide expert consensus opinions on aspects related to the current state of science, to specifically highlight the health and clinical implications of the reviewed findings, and to provide prudent and practical recommendations for measures to reduce PM exposure that might thereby lower the associated cardiovascular risk. This updated scientific statement is structured to first provide a clinical perspective on the cardiovascular risks posed by PM exposure and then briefly review the components of air pollution. The following sections highlight the major findings from epidemiological studies, including mortality, morbidity, and surrogate outcome results. Next, the animal and human mechanistic studies are reviewed, and an overall framework whereby PM exposure could cause CVDs is outlined. Finally, updated consensus opinions and conclusions are provided, followed by suggestions for areas of future research and policy considerations.

Members of the current writing group were selected from across a broad range of disciplines, including cardiovascular and environmental epidemiology and statistics, atmospheric sciences, cardiovascular and pulmonary medicine, basic science research, and public policy. The writing group identified studies published in the English language between January 1, 2004, and March 31, 2009, by a World Wide Web–based literature search using Medline, PubMed, and Google search engines. Key terms included *air pollution* or *particulate matter* plus any of the following: *cardiovascular, myocardial, heart, cardiac, stroke, heart failure, arrhythmia, heart rate variability, autonomic, sympathetic, atherosclerosis, vascular, blood pressure, hypertension, diabetes, metabolic, thrombosis, and coagulation*. Additional studies were identified within the references of these publications and by the personal knowledge of the writing group members. A few studies published after March 31, 2009, were added during the review process. All of the identified epidemiological studies that provided mortality data or hard cardiovascular outcomes (eg, MIs) and controlled human exposure protocols were included. In a few circumstances, studies before 2004 were included briefly in the discussion or tables when it was believed that they provided contextual background and/or relevant findings from earlier analyses of ongoing studies (eg, Harvard Six Cities and American Cancer Society [ACS] cohorts) from which new results after 2004 have been published. It is a limitation of the present review that it was not possible to cite all surrogate outcome human studies because of the enormous number of publications. Some were not included, without intentional bias with regard to results, when multiple referenced studies demonstrated similar findings. In such a situation (eg, heart rate variability [HRV]), this

limitation was noted within the specific section. A main theme of the present statement is to provide clinical context and recommendations for healthcare providers, and thus, it was beyond the scope and not the intent of this document to include all animal, *ex vivo*, or toxicological studies. A number of these publications were also not included, without intentional bias with regard to results. The writing group included publications that were believed to have relevant implications for human cardiovascular health, those that formed the foundation of the mechanistic hypotheses, and studies that were deemed of major importance. Finally, the “evidence summary” statements and all points in the conclusions and recommendations represent consensus expert opinions agreed on by all members of the writing group during formal discussions. It is explicitly stated when no such agreement was reached. These statements and the points within Tables 6 and 7 do not represent the result of applying the standard AHA criteria (ie, level and class) to the sum findings of the present review, because those do not apply, but rather the qualitative consensus opinions agreed on by the writing group. The purpose is to provide expert opinions on the comparative relative ranking and the strength of the overall evidence regarding different areas within this field of science.

Perspective on the Air Pollution–Cardiovascular Risk Association

Traditional cardiovascular risk factors account for the major portion of the risk for ischemic cardiac events within a population.⁷ Individuals with optimal levels of all risk factors have been shown to have a low lifetime cardiovascular event rate.⁸ Thus, control of the traditional risk factors is recognized to be of paramount importance to prevent CVDs. In this context, there has been some debate about the overall clinical relevance and utility of adding novel risk factors to risk-prediction models to incrementally improve their overall predictive value, even when assessed by multiple methodologies.⁹ On the other hand, the ability to predict future events by existing models remains imperfect. In addition to several mathematical and statistical explanations for this shortcoming,^{10,11} it is important to recognize that the development of vascular or atherosclerotic disease (the factor predicted by most statistical models) is usually a necessary but insufficient cause of future ischemic events in and of itself. Cardiovascular events must also be triggered by an additional factor at some unknowable future time, and therefore, they transpire as a stochastic process within a population.¹² This is one of several reasons why PM air pollution is a uniquely important public health issue among the list of novel risk factors; PM inhalation is an established trigger of cardiovascular events that occur within hours to days after exposure.¹² Because of the ubiquitous and involuntary nature of PM exposure, it may continuously enhance acute cardiovascular risk among millions of susceptible people worldwide in an often inconspicuous manner. Moreover, beyond serving as a simple trigger, PM elicits numerous adverse biological responses (eg, systemic inflammation) that, in premise, may further augment

future cardiovascular risk over the long term after months to years of exposure.

Effects of Short-Term Exposure

Time-series studies estimate that a 10- $\mu\text{g}/\text{m}^3$ increase in mean 24-hour $\text{PM}_{2.5}$ concentration increases the relative risk (RR) for daily cardiovascular mortality by approximately 0.4% to 1.0%.³ Despite theoretical statistical risks ascribed to all individuals, this elevated risk from exposure is not equally distributed within a population. At present-day levels, $\text{PM}_{2.5}$ likely poses an acute threat principally to susceptible people, even if seemingly healthy, such as the elderly and those with (unrecognized) existing coronary artery or structural heart disease.¹³ Therefore, the absolute risk rather than the RR of exposure may more effectively convey the tangible health burden within a population. A 10- $\mu\text{g}/\text{m}^3$ increase during the preceding day contributes on average to the premature death of approximately 1 susceptible person per day in a region of 5 million people (based on annual US death rates in 2005).^{3,14} Although the dangers to 1 individual at any single time point may be small, the public health burden derived from this ubiquitous risk is enormous. Short-term increases in $\text{PM}_{2.5}$ levels lead to the early mortality of tens of thousands of individuals per year in the United States alone.^{1,3,5}

Effects of Long-Term Exposure

Cohort studies estimate that the RR associated with living in areas with higher PM levels over the long term is of greater magnitude than that observed from short-term exposure increases (RR between 1.06 and 1.76 per 10 $\mu\text{g}/\text{m}^3$ $\text{PM}_{2.5}$).³ In this context, the World Health Organization estimated that $\text{PM}_{2.5}$ contributes to approximately 800 000 premature deaths per year, ranking it as the 13th leading cause of worldwide mortality.¹⁵ Hence, PM air pollution appears to be an important modifiable factor that affects the public health on a global scale.

Air Pollution

The first AHA statement on air pollution reviewed the size fractions, sources, and chemical constituents of PM and the main gaseous air pollutants: Nitrogen oxides (NO_x ; ie, $\text{NO} + \text{NO}_2$), carbon monoxide (CO), sulfur dioxide (SO_2), and ozone (O_3).¹ Therefore, this section within the updated statement focuses on several other contemporary aspects of air pollution characterization and exposure assessment, particularly in relation to their potential influences on cardiovascular health. In brief, PM is broadly categorized by aerodynamic diameter: All particles $<10 \mu\text{m}$ (thoracic particles [PM_{10}]), all particles $<2.5 \mu\text{m}$ (fine particles [$\text{PM}_{2.5}$]), all particles $<0.1 \mu\text{m}$ (UFP), and particles between 2.5 and 10 μm (coarse particles [$\text{PM}_{10-2.5}$]). Hence, PM_{10} contains within it the coarse and $\text{PM}_{2.5}$ fractions, and $\text{PM}_{2.5}$ includes UFP particles. The concentrations of PM_{10} and $\text{PM}_{2.5}$ are typically measured in their mass per volume of air ($\mu\text{g}/\text{m}^3$), whereas UFPs are often measured by their number per cubic centimeter (Table 1). The major source of $\text{PM}_{2.5}$ throughout

Table 1. Ambient Air Pollutants

Pollutant	US Average Range	US Typical Peak*	Most Recent NAAQS for Criteria Pollutants (Averaging Time)
O ₃ †	0–125 ppb	200 ppb	75 ppb (8 h)‡
NO ₂ †	0.5–50 ppb	200 ppb	100 ppb (1 h)§ 53 ppb (Annual mean)
NO†	0–100 ppb	200 ppb	
SO ₂ †	0.1–50 ppb	150 ppb	140 ppb (24 h)|| 30 ppb (Annual mean)
CO†	0.1–5 ppm	20 ppm	35 ppm (1 h)|| 9 ppm (8 h)||
PM ₁₀ ¶	10–100 µg/m ³	300 µg/m ³	150 µg/m ³ (24 h)#
PM _{2.5} ¶	5–50 µg/m ³ (Mean=13.4±5.6)	100 µg/m ³	15 µg/m ³ (Annual mean) 35 µg/m ³ (24 h)**
PM _{2.5} lead¶	0.5–5 ng/m ³	150 ng/m ³	0.15 µg/m ³ (Rolling 3-month average)††
NH ₃ †	0.1–20 ppb	100 ppb	
HNO ₃ †	0–5 ppb	10 ppb	
Methane†	1–2 ppm	5 ppm	
Formaldehyde†	0.1–10 ppb	40 ppb	
Acetaldehyde†	0.1–5 ppb	20 ppb	
NMHC (VOC)¶	20–100 µg/m ³	250 µg/m ³	
Propane¶	2–20 µg/m ³	500 µg/m ³	
Benzene¶	0.5–10 µg/m ³	100 µg/m ³	
1,3-Butadiene¶	0.1–2 µg/m ³	10 µg/m ³	
Total suspended particles¶	20–300 µg/m ³	1000 µg/m ³	
PM _{10-2.5} ¶	5–50 µg/m ³	200 µg/m ³	
Sulfate¶	0.5–10 µg/m ³	30 µg/m ³	
Nitrate¶	0.1–5 µg/m ³	20 µg/m ³	
Organic carbon¶	1–20 µg/m ³	30 µg/m ³	
Elemental carbon¶	0.1–3 µg/m ³	10 µg/m ³	
PAH¶	2–50 ng/m ³	200 ng/m ³	
UFP†	1000–20 000/cm ³	100 000/cm ³	

ppb Indicates parts per billion; ppm, parts per million; and PAH, polycyclic aromatic hydrocarbon.

*Generally not in concentrated plumes or locations of direct source emission impact.

†Typical hourly average concentrations reached in US cities.

‡The 8-hour standard is met when the 3-year average of the 4th highest daily maximum 8-hour average is less than or equal to the indicated number. In January 2010, the EPA proposed a more stringent 8-hour standard within the range of 60 to 70 ppb (<http://www.epa.gov/air/ozonepollution/actions.html>).

§To attain this standard, the 3-year average of the 98th percentile of the daily maximum 1-hour average at each monitor within an area must not exceed this value.

||The level is not to be exceeded more than once per year.

¶Typical 24-hour average concentrations.

#The level is not to be exceeded more than once per year on average over 3 years.

**The daily standard is met when the 3-year average of the 98th percentile of 24-hour PM level is less than or equal to the indicated number.

††Although the typical concentrations shown in the table are for PM_{2.5}, the lead standard continues to be based on measurements in total suspended particulate.

the world today is the human combustion of fossil fuels from a variety of activities (eg, industry, traffic, and power generation). Biomass burning, heating, cooking, indoor activities, and nonhuman sources (eg, fires) may also be relevant sources, particularly in certain regions.

Common air pollutants and those designated as EPA criteria pollutants (ie, specifically targeted in regulations through limits on emissions or government standards such as the NAAQS) are listed in Table 1. The World Health Organization also provides ambient guidelines (<http://www.euro.who.int/Document/E90038.pdf>). As a result, many pollutant concentrations are tracked in the United States by nationwide monitoring networks, with up to approximately 1200 sites for O₃ and PM_{2.5}. Data are archived by the EPA and are available to the public (<http://www.epa.gov/ttn/airs/airsaqs/>). O₃ levels exceed the national standard in many areas, and thus, daily information is provided to assist the public in reducing their exposure. A lower standard for ozone concentrations was proposed recently, which will lead to more frequent occurrences of outdoor exposures deemed to be excessive (Table 1). The reporting of PM_{2.5} is also becoming common because of its impact on public health and frequent violations of standards. Current and forecast air quality indices and information on both PM_{2.5} and ozone are available (<http://airnow.gov/>). At the end of 2008, 211 US counties (or portions of counties) were in nonattainment of the 2006 daily PM_{2.5} NAAQS (<http://www.epa.gov/pmdesignations/2006standards/state.htm>). On a positive note, the various regulations that have been established have led to substantial reductions in PM and other pollutant levels over the past 40 years in the United States and contributed toward similar improvements in other countries. However, reducing the levels of some pollutants, such as O₃, remains a challenge because of the complex chemical processes that lead to their formation in the atmosphere.¹⁶ The population of many developing nations (China, India, Middle Eastern countries) continues to be exposed to high levels, particularly of PM, which can routinely exceed 100 µg/m³ for prolonged periods (http://siteresources.worldbank.org/DATASTATISTICS/Resources/table_3_13.pdf).

Air Pollution Mixtures, Chemistry, and Sources

Detailed information regarding PM sizes, composition, chemistry, sources, and atmospheric interactions is beyond the scope of this document but can be found in the 2004 US EPA Air Quality Criteria for Particulate Matter final report (<http://cfpub.epa.gov/ncea/cfm/recordisplay.cfm?deid=87903>). The source for much of the information provided in this brief summary is this document, unless otherwise specifically referenced. The typical range of ambient concentrations for several air pollutants in the United States, including the latest US NAAQS for the criteria pollutants, is given in Table 1. Classification of air quality according to 1 single pollutant and by size or mass provides an incomplete picture, because ambient air pollution is a complex mixture of gases, particles, and liquids that are continually changing and interacting with each other and natural atmospheric gases. Although PM_{2.5} mass has rightfully attracted considerable attention as a target for regulation and epidemiological study, more than 98% of

the air pollutant mass in the mixture we breathe in urban settings is from gases or vapor-phase compounds such as CO, nonmethane hydrocarbons or volatile organic carbons (VOCs), NO₂, NO, O₃, and SO₂. Each of these can have independent and potentially synergistic or antagonistic effects with each other and with PM; however, at present, the cardiovascular health impact of exposure to combinations of air pollutants is not well understood.

Most of the studies linking CVDs with PM exposures have focused on particle mass; thus, this association is evaluated and reported in the majority of epidemiological and toxicological studies reviewed. Although PM is regulated by mass concentration, the aspect of PM most harmful to cardiovascular health may not be best quantified by mass measurement alone. The sum effect of many features related to chemical composition and size/morphology (eg, oxidative stress potential, solubility, charge, surface area, particle count, lung deposition, and stability within the atmosphere and biological tissues) is important to consider. With regard to specific "toxic" compounds within PM, several lines of existing evidence support the idea that transition metals, organic compounds, semiquinones, and endotoxin are likely relevant in relation to promoting CVDs. In addition, certain characteristics of UFPs (eg, high surface area, particle number, metal and organic carbon content) suggest that they may pose a particularly high cardiovascular risk after short-term exposure.¹⁷ Both the additional characterization of "criteria" pollutants and the measurement of several other pollutants (discussed below) are important to inform air quality management practices that involve air quality modeling, as well as epidemiological studies and risk assessment, which ultimately aim to improve risk-reduction strategies.

In addition to their mass concentration, pollutants can be characterized on the basis of their origin or chemical and physical properties. In terms of origin, nitrogen oxides (NO+NO₂), CO, SO₂, and PM_{2.5}, as well as carbon dioxide (CO₂), are mainly associated with combustion of fuel or other high-temperature industrial processes. Combustion PM is composed of many chemical compounds, including organic carbon species, elemental or black carbon, and trace metals (eg, lead and arsenic). They range in size from molecular clusters a few nanometers in diameter to light-scattering particles that peak on a mass contribution basis in the diameter range of 200 to 1000 nm (0.2 to 1 μm). UFP numbers are also strongly linked to fresh combustion and traffic-related pollution. Ammonia, methane, pesticides (persistent organic pollutants), reduced sulfur compounds, resuspended dust, and natural coarse particles (PM_{10-2.5}) are associated with noncombustion surface or fugitive releases that arise from a variety of human (eg, agriculture) and natural (eg, erosion) activities. Agricultural emissions and releases from a range of industrial processes and waste management are also important sources. Road and wind-blown dust from agricultural practices and from certain industrial facilities (eg, mineral industry) also contribute to these particles, which are typically in the coarse (PM_{10-2.5}) or even larger (>PM₁₀) range.

In addition to pollutants formed directly by combustion, many others are produced primarily through chemical reac-

tions in the atmosphere among directly emitted pollutants. These are known as secondary pollutants. Sunlight, water vapor, and clouds are often involved in this atmospheric chemistry, which leads to greater oxidation of the pollutants. Examples include PM-associated sulfate, nitrate, and ammonium and many of the organic compounds within PM_{2.5}. Besides O₃, which is the most prevalent secondary gaseous oxidant, a number of inorganic and organic acids and VOCs form in the atmosphere. Examples are the hydroxyl radical, peroxyacetyl nitrate, nitric acid, formic and acetic acid, formaldehyde, and acrolein.

VOCs and semivolatile organic compounds (SVOCs), the latter of which are found in both the gas and particle phase, are an additional large class of pollutants. They are associated with both combustion and fugitive emissions, as well as with secondary formation. Key examples are benzene, toluene, xylene, 1,3-butadiene, and polycyclic aromatic hydrocarbons. VOCs are among the 188 hazardous air pollutants listed by the EPA, and their main emission sources have been identified and are regulated (<http://www.epa.gov/ttn/atw/mactfnlalph.html>). VOCs can undergo reactions that convert toxic substances to less toxic products or vice versa. Many VOCs contribute to the formation of O₃ and are oxidized in the atmosphere, becoming SVOCs, and subsequently partition within particles and contribute to the composition of PM_{2.5}, as well as to its mass. A great deal of research has focused on PM_{2.5} in the past decade, which has led to advances in measurement technologies¹⁸ and greater understanding of its chemistry and atmospheric behavior.¹⁹ Nonetheless, understanding is incomplete, particularly with regard to formation of the secondary organic fraction, the relative role of anthropogenic and biogenic emissions to organics, surface chemistry, oxidative potential,²⁰ and gas-to-particle partitioning.

An alternative to attempting to identify one by one which pollutant(s) or chemical compounds are most harmful is to focus on identifying the sources, which typically emit mixtures of pollutants, of greatest concern. It may be the mixture of pollutants (along with the source from which it is derived, which determines its characteristics) that is most pertinent to human health outcomes. Such information may actually be more relevant for aiding the development of effective air quality policies. One important example reviewed in the epidemiology section is that the evidence continues to grow regarding the harmful cardiovascular effects of traffic-related pollution. Traffic is ubiquitous in modern society, with a sizeable proportion of the population, particularly persons disadvantaged by low socioeconomic status, living close enough (within 500 m) to a major road or a freeway to be chronically exposed to elevated concentrations. Additionally, daily behavior brings most people close to this source, with the average US citizen over 15 years of age spending 55 minutes each day traveling in motor vehicles.²¹ However, despite the consistent epidemiological findings, these studies have yet to elucidate which of the many pollutants or other associated risks (ie, noise) produced by traffic are responsible for the increase in risk for CVD. Until the most harmful agents are identified, the only practical manner to potentially reduce health consequences would be to reduce overall traffic and related emissions and to configure cities and lifestyles

such that there is greater separation between the people and the source, so that we could spend less time in traffic (a major source of personal exposures in our society). There are also a myriad of other important pollutant sources of known toxic pollutants that have been implicated in health-effect studies (eg, power generation, industrial sources, steel mills, and wood smoke). A better understanding of the factors that influence population exposure to these sources, of how their emissions and mixtures of different sources affect health, and about the factors that make individuals more susceptible will aid in the development of more effective environmental health policies.

Determinants of Air Pollution Exposure

Many aspects of air pollution play a role in the characteristics of population- and individual-level exposures. Pollutants vary on multiple time scales, with emission rates, weather patterns, and diurnal/seasonal cycles in solar radiation and temperature having the greatest impact on concentrations. The temporal behavior of a pollutant is also governed by its formation rate and the length of time it remains in the atmosphere. As such, the concentrations of many air pollutants tend to co-vary. For example, NO_x and CO are emitted during combustion, as are some particle constituents (eg, elemental carbon) and VOCs, and thus, their concentrations peak during rush hour. On the other hand, O_3 and other photochemical oxidants, including secondary $\text{PM}_{2.5}$ and secondary VOCs, peak in the afternoon, particularly given certain meteorologic conditions (eg, more sunshine). Among the common air pollutants, O_3 and $\text{PM}_{2.5}$ have the longest atmospheric lifetime and thus can build up over multiple days and spread, by the prevailing winds, over large geographic regions. This can lead to similarities in their temporal and spatial patterns over broad regions and to greater numbers of people being exposed to similar levels, thus lessening interindividual variability in exposure.

Periods of suppressed horizontal and vertical mixing in the lower atmosphere lead to the buildup of multiple pollutants. These situations are most common under slow-moving or stationary high-pressure systems, which bring light winds, a stable atmosphere, and more sunshine. The frequency and seasonality of these meteorologic conditions and how they affect concentrations vary geographically, which leads to differences in the characteristics of pollution episodes from the western to the eastern United States, as well as within these regions.

The commonality of meteorology and emission sources leads to covariation in pollutant concentrations on multiple temporal and spatial scales, which makes it more challenging for epidemiological studies to identify the health effects of individual pollutants and the effects of copollutants or mixtures. Studies that depend on daily counts of mortality or morbidity events have difficulties separating the effects of the different pollutants in the urban mix. Even prospective panel studies measuring specific end points on a subdaily time scale are hindered by pollutant covariation. Some of these challenges could potentially be addressed by undertaking studies covering multiple geographic locations with differences in the structure of pollutant covariation due to different meteo-

rology and source mixes. Indeed, this has been done, at least in part, by several existing multicity studies. Consistency in the findings in individual studies conducted in different cities also helps isolate the pollutants that may be more responsible for the health effects. The consistent positive findings with certain pollutants (eg, PM mass concentration) have helped strengthen the evidence regarding PM_{10} and $\text{PM}_{2.5}$ effects, but regardless of location, there remains the strong underlying commonality of fossil fuel combustion for many pollutants.

A final issue to consider is the cardiovascular health effects of exposures that occur at the personal level because of the different microenvironments or activities an individual experiences (eg, time in traffic, indoor sources, secondhand tobacco smoke, occupational exposure, and degree of indoor penetration of ambient PM into homes) versus the effects of exposures from less variable urban- to regional-scale ambient concentrations (ie, background pollution that most individuals encounter more uniformly). Personal monitoring demonstrates substantial variations among individual pollution exposures or characteristics among those living within the same metropolitan area and even the same neighborhood.^{22,23} However, the differing additive, synergistic, and/or confounding effects on cardiovascular health of these 2 contrasting components of a person's overall exposure have not been well described. For the most part, the magnitude of the findings reported by the major epidemiological studies (see next section) are indicative of the effects of the urban- to regional-scale ambient concentrations. Actual exposures to all pollutants also vary at the personal level. The cardiovascular health importance of these individual-level variations (above and beyond the effect of urban/regional levels) remains largely unknown, in part because it has been difficult to quantify. The degree to which measurement of personal exposures or more precise exposure assessment (eg, use of geographic information systems, land-use regression models, spatial-temporal models, and adjustments for indoor penetration) can reduce the effects of exposure misclassification in epidemiological studies also remains to be fully elucidated.^{24–26}

Epidemiological Studies of Air Pollution

Epidemiological studies of air pollution have examined the health effects of exposures observed in real-world settings at ambient levels. Associations between relevant health end points and measures of air pollution are evaluated while attempting to control for effects of other pertinent factors (eg, patient and environmental characteristics). Despite substantial study and statistical improvements and the relative consistency of results, some potential for residual confounding of variables and publication bias²⁷ of positive studies are limitations to acknowledge. Probably the most relevant, well-defined, and extensively studied health end points include mortality (all-cause and cause-specific), hospitalizations, and clinical cardiovascular events. This section reviews the results of the epidemiological research with a focus on new studies since the first AHA statement was published,¹ as well as on the cardiovascular health implications. In sum, numerous studies of varied design have been published in the interim that significantly add to the overall weight of evi-

Table 2. Comparison of Pooled Estimated of Percent Increase (and 95% CI or Posterior Interval or *t* Value) in RR of Mortality Estimated Across Meta-Analyses and Multicity Studies of Daily Changes in Exposure

	Primary Source	Exposure Increment	Percent Increases in Mortality (95% CI)		
			All-Cause	Cardiovascular	Respiratory
Meta-estimate with and without adjustment for publication bias	Anderson et al ²⁷ 2005	20 µg/m ³ PM ₁₀	1.0 (0.8–1.2) 1.2 (1.0–1.4)	...	...
Meta-estimates from COMEAP report to the UK Department of Health on CVD and air pollution	COMEAP ³¹ 2006	20 µg/m ³ PM ₁₀	...	1.8 (1.4–2.4)	...
		10 µg/m ³ PM _{2.5}	...	1.4 (0.7–2.2)	...
NMMAPS, 20 to 100 US cities	Dominici et al ³⁴ 2003	20 µg/m ³ PM ₁₀	0.4 (0.2–0.8)	0.6 (0.3–1.0)*	...
APHEA-2, 15 to 29 European cities	Katsouyanni et al ³⁵ 2003 Analitis et al ³⁶ 2006	20 µg/m ³ PM ₁₀	1.2 (0.8–1.4)	1.5 (0.9–2.1)	1.2 (0.4–1.9)
		10 µg/m ³ PM _{2.5}	1.2 (0.8–1.6)	1.3 (0.3–2.4)†	0.6 (–2.9, 4.2)‡
US, 27 cities, case-crossover	Franklin et al ³⁸ 2007	10 µg/m ³ PM _{2.5}	1.2 (0.3–2.1)	0.9 (–.1, 2.0)	1.8 (0.2, 3.4)
California, 9 cities	Ostro et al ³⁹ 2006	10 µg/m ³ PM _{2.5}	0.6 (0.2–1.0)	0.6 (0.0, 1.1)	2.2 (0.6, 3.9)
France, 9 cities	Le Tertre et al ⁴⁰ 2002	20 µg/m ³ BS	1.2 (0.5–1.8)§	1.2 (0.2–2.2)§	1.1 (–1.4, 3.2)§
Japan, 13 cities, age >65 y	Omori et al ⁴¹ 2003	20 µg/m ³ SPM	1.0 (0.8–1.3)	1.1 (0.7–1.5)	1.4 (0.9–2.1)
Asia, 4 cities	Wong et al ⁴² 2008	10 µg/m ³ PM ₁₀	0.55 (0.26–0.85)	0.59 (0.22–0.93)	0.62 (0.16–1.04)
US, 112 cities	Zanobetti et al ⁴³ 2009	10 µg/m ³ PM _{2.5}	0.98 (0.75–1.22)	0.85 (0.46–1.24)	1.68 (1.04–2.33)
		10 µg/m ³ PM _{10–2.5}||	0.46 (0.21–0.71)	0.32 (0.00–0.64)	1.16 (0.43–1.89)
		10 µg/m ³ PM _{2.5} ¶	0.77 (0.43–1.12)	0.61 (0.05–1.17)	1.63 (0.69–2.59)
		10 µg/m ³ PM _{10–2.5} ¶	0.47 (0.21–0.73)	0.29 (–0.04, 0.61)	1.14 (0.043–1.85)

CI indicates confidence interval or posterior interval.
 *Cardiovascular and respiratory deaths combined.
 †Ischemic heart disease deaths.
 ‡Chronic obstructive pulmonary disease deaths.
 §Includes general additive model–based analyses with potentially inadequate convergence.
 ||Results for PM_{10–2.5} are from 47 cities.
 ¶Results of 2 pollutant models controlling for alternate PM size in 47 cities.

dence that exposure to air pollutants at present-day levels contributes to cardiovascular morbidity and mortality.

Mortality and Air Pollution

Time-Series and Related Studies

Time-series and case-crossover studies explore associations between short-term changes in air pollution and daily changes in death counts. The sum of current evidence supports the findings of an earlier review²⁸ that demonstrated that short-term elevations in daily PM levels lead to a greater absolute risk for CVD-related mortality than for all other causes. Even if similar acute RR elevations (≈1.01) are estimated between cardiovascular and pulmonary mortality, CVDs account for 69% of the increase in absolute mortality rates compared with 28% for pulmonary diseases attributable to short-term PM exposure. Recently, more rigorous modeling techniques have been used in attempts to better estimate pollution-mortality associations while controlling for other time-dependent confounding covariables.^{29,30} There have been well over 100 published daily time-series studies reporting small but statistically significant PM-mortality associations that have been the subject of quantitative reviews or meta-analyses.^{3,27,31–33} Table 2 summarizes recent multicity analyses and studies published since 2004.

To address concerns about city selection bias, publication bias, and influences of copollutants, several large, multicity,

daily time-series studies have been conducted worldwide. One of the largest was the National Morbidity, Mortality, and Air Pollution Study (NMMAPS). Published reports from this study included as few as 20 US cities,^{44,45} as many as 100 cities,^{46,47} and more recently, data for hundreds of counties (Table 2).⁴⁸ The observed relationship between PM exposure and excess mortality remained independent of several gaseous copollutants (NO₂, CO, or SO₂). Recent analyses suggest that O₃ may also independently contribute to cardiopulmonary mortality risk^{49,50}; however, coexposures to secondary particle pollutants may be responsible in part for this latter association.⁵¹

Several studies have also been conducted outside the United States, including the Air Pollution and Health: A European Approach (APHEA and APHEA-2) projects, which examined daily PM-related mortality effects in multiple cities.^{36,52} PM air pollution was significantly associated with daily mortality counts for all-cause, cardiovascular, and respiratory mortality (Table 2). Further analyses of the European data suggest that CVD deaths are also associated with exposure to NO₂⁵³ and CO.⁵⁴ A few new time-series studies have also confirmed similar increases in cardiovascular mortality related to short-term PM exposure in China^{55–57} and Bangkok, Thailand.⁴² Additional multicity studies have been conducted worldwide with analyses of CVD deaths (Table 2).^{38–42,58–60} Finally, in a recent analysis that included several Asian

cities, SO₂, NO₂, O₃, and PM₁₀ were all associated with excess cardiovascular mortality.⁴²

In an attempt to evaluate the coherence of multicity studies across continents, the Air Pollution and Health: A Combined European and North American Approach (APHENA) study analyzed data from the APHEA, NMMAPS, and Canadian studies.⁶¹ The combined effect on all-cause mortality ranged from 0.2% to 0.6% for a 10- $\mu\text{g}/\text{m}^3$ elevation in daily ambient PM₁₀, with the largest effects observed in Canada. Among individuals older than 75 years, the effects were greater for cardiovascular mortality than for overall and pulmonary mortality (0.47% to 1.30%). Older age (>75 years) and higher rates of unemployment were related to greater PM mortality risks in both continents. Higher NO₂ levels were associated with larger PM₁₀ effects on mortality, particularly in Europe. Finally, there appeared to be no lower-limit threshold below which PM₁₀ was not associated with excess mortality across all regions.

Evidence Summary

The overall evidence from time-series analyses conducted worldwide since publication of the first AHA statement¹ confirms the existence of a small, yet consistent association between increased mortality and short-term elevations in PM₁₀ and PM_{2.5} approximately equal to a 0.4% to 1.0% increase in daily mortality (and cardiovascular death specifically) due to a 10- $\mu\text{g}/\text{m}^3$ elevation in PM_{2.5} during the preceding 1 to 5 days (Table 2).

Cohort and Related Studies

Although short-term changes in PM concentrations have deleterious health effects, longer-term exposures may have a more pertinent clinical health effect on cardiovascular morbidity and mortality given that individuals are typically exposed to higher air pollution levels over extended periods of time. An additional source of exposure variability that has been exploited in epidemiological studies is spatial variability, which includes differences in average ambient concentrations over extended periods of time across metropolitan areas or across smaller communities within local areas. Recent emphasis has been on prospective cohort studies that control for individual differences in multiple confounding variables and cardiovascular risk factors. A summary of these studies is presented in Table 3 and Figure 1. These cohort studies generally demonstrate larger overall mortality effects than the results of time-series analyses.

Harvard Six Cities and ACS Studies

Two landmark cohort-based mortality studies, the Harvard Six Cities⁶² and the ACS studies,⁶⁶ were reported in the mid 1990s and were discussed previously.¹ In both, PM_{2.5} and sulfate particulate pollution were associated with increases in all-cause and cardiopulmonary disease (Table 3). In addition, intensive independent reanalyses⁶³ corroborated the original findings of both studies and resulted in innovative methodological contributions that demonstrated the robustness of the results to alternative modeling

approaches. In both the Harvard Six Cities^{62,64} and the ACS⁶⁷ studies, PM air pollution-related mortality was substantially higher for cardiovascular- than for pulmonary-related causes.

Since 2004, there have been further analyses of both studies. Laden et al⁶⁴ extended the mortality follow-up of the Harvard Six Cities cohort for an additional 8 years. PM_{2.5} associations, similar to those found in the original analysis, were observed for all-cause and CVD mortality (Table 3). Furthermore, reductions in PM_{2.5} concentrations for the extended follow-up period were associated with reduced mortality risk. Further analysis suggested that the health effects of changes in exposure were seen primarily within 2 years.⁸⁴ In addition to confirming the earlier mortality relationship, the recent observations suggest that the adverse health effects mediated by longer-term PM air pollution exposure can be estimated reasonably accurately by the previous few years of particle levels.

Extended analyses of the ACS cohort that emphasize efforts to control for the effects of other covariates and risk factors have corroborated the previously reported mortality associations with particulate and sulfur oxide pollution.⁶⁸ Elevated mortality risks were most strongly associated with PM_{2.5}. Coarse particles (PM_{10-2.5}) and gaseous pollutants, except for SO₂, were generally not significantly related to mortality. In another extended analysis,⁶⁷ the death certificate classifications of underlying causes of death due to PM_{2.5} exposures were observed to be principally ischemic heart disease, arrhythmias, heart failure, and cardiac arrest. Finally, recent additional analyses attempted to control for the fact that variations in exposure to air pollution across cities or within cities may correlate with socioeconomic or demographic gradients that influence health and susceptibility to environmental exposures.^{85,86} When controlled for individual risk factor data, the mortality associations for intrametropolitan PM_{2.5} concentration differences within the Los Angeles, Calif, area were generally larger than those observed in the full cohort across metropolitan areas.⁶⁹ However, the results were somewhat sensitive to the inclusion of zip code-level ecological variables, which suggests potential contextual neighborhood confounding. Krewski et al⁷⁰ subsequently observed that full adjustments for multiple ecological covariates did not reduce the estimated PM_{2.5}-related mortality effect. The association for ischemic heart disease mortality in particular was highly robust across various study areas and modeling strategies and after controlling for both individual and ecological covariates.

An additional recent analysis of the ACS cohort evaluated the health effects of ozone compared with PM_{2.5}.⁸⁷ The findings reconfirmed the independent cardiovascular mortality increase related to fine-particle exposure. However, after adjustment for PM_{2.5}, ozone was associated solely with an elevated risk of death due to respiratory causes; there was no independent risk of ozone exposure on CVD-related mortality. This suggests that the positive findings reported in NMMAPS⁵⁰ regarding cardiopulmonary mortality and short-term ozone exposure could be explained at least in part by the enhanced risk of mortality due to lung disease categories.

Table 3. Summary of Cohort Study Results

Study	Size of Cohort (000s)	Follow-Up Period	Covariates Controlled for	Percent Increases in Mortality (95% CI) Associated With 10 $\mu\text{g}/\text{m}^3$ PM _{2.5} (or Other When Indicated)			
				All-Cause	Cardiopulmonary	Cardiovascular	Ischemic Heart Disease
Harvard Six Cities, original (Dockery et al ⁶² 1993)	≈8	1974–1991	Individual (smoking + others)	13 (4.2–23)	18 (6.0–32)	...	...
Harvard Six-Cities, HEI reanalysis, Krewski et al ⁶³ 2004	≈8	1974–1991	Individual (smoking + others)	14 (5.4–23)	19 (6.5–33)	...	...
Harvard Six-Cities, extended, Laden et al ⁶⁴ 2006	≈8	1974–1998	Individual (smoking + others)	16 (7–26)	...	28 (13–44)	...
Six-Cities Medicare cohort, Eftim et al ⁶⁵ 2008	≈340	2000–2002	Individual (age, sex)	21 (15–27)	...	...	...
ACS, Original, Pope et al ⁶⁶ 1995	≈500	1982–1989	Individual (smoking + others)	6.6 (3.5–9.8)	12 (6.7–17)	...	...
ACS, HEI reanalysis, Krewski et al ⁶³ 2004	≈500	1982–1989	Individual (smoking + others) + ecological	7.0 (3.9–10)	12 (7.4–17)	13 (8.1–18)	...
ACS, extended I, Pope et al ^{67,68} 2002, 2004	≈500	1982–1998	Individual (smoking + others)	6.2 (1.6–11)	9.3 (3.3–16)	12 (8–15)	18 (14–23)
ACS, intrametro Los Angeles, Jerrett et al ⁶⁹ 2005	≈23	1982–2000	Individual (smoking + others) + ecological	17 (5–30)	12 (–3–30)	...	39 (12–73)
ACS, extended II, Krewski et al ⁷⁰ 2009	≈500	1982–2000	Individual (smoking + others) + ecological	5.6 (3.5–7.8)	13 (9.5–16)	...	24 (20–29)
ACS, Medicare cohort, Eftim et al ⁶⁵ 2008	7333	2000–2002	Individual (age, sex) + ecological + COPD	11 (9–13)	...	...	...
US Medicare cohort, east/central/west, Zeger et al ⁷¹ 2008	13 200	2000–2005	Individual (age, sex) + ecological + COPD	6.8 (4.9–8.7),* 13 (9.5–17) –1.1 (–3 to 0.8)	...	...	...
Women’s Health Initiative, Miller et al ⁷² 2007	≈66	1994–2002	Individual (smoking + others)	...	...	76 (25–147), 24 (9–41)†	...
Nurses’ Health Study, Puett et al ⁷³ 2008	≈66	1992–2002	Individual (smoking + others) ecological	7.0 (–3.0 to 18)‡	...	30 (0–71)‡	...
AHSMOG, males only, McDonnell et al ⁷⁴ 2000	≈4	1977–1992	Individual (smoking + others)	8.5 (–2.3 to 21)	23 (–3 to 55)	...	...
AHSMOG, females only, Chen et al ⁷⁵ 2005	≈4	1977–2000	Individual (smoking + others)	...	...	42 (6–90)	...
VA hypertensive male I study, Lipfert et al ⁷⁶ 2006	≈42	1989–1996	Individual (smoking + others) + ecological	15 (5–26)§	...	...	...
VA hypertensive male II study, Lipfert et al ⁷⁷ 2006	≈30	1997–2001	Individual (smoking + others) + ecological	6 (–6 to 22)	...	...	...
11 CA county, elderly, Enstrom ⁷⁸ 2005	≈36	1973–2002	Individual (smoking + others) + ecological	4 (1–7)||, 1 (–0.6 to 2.6)	...	...	...
French PAARC, Filleul et al ⁷⁹ 2005	≈14	1974–2000	Individual (smoking + others)	7 (3–10)‡	5 (–2 to 12)‡	...	...
German women, Gehring et al ⁸⁰ 2006	≈5	1980s, 1990s–2003	Individual smoking and socioeconomic status	12 (–8 to 38)	52 (9–115)	...	...

(Continued)

Table 3. Continued

Study	Size of Cohort (000s)	Follow-Up Period	Covariates Controlled for	Percent Increases in Mortality (95% CI) Associated With 10 $\mu\text{g}/\text{m}^3$ PM _{2.5} (or Other When Indicated)			
				All-Cause	Cardiopulmonary	Cardiovascular	Ischemic Heart Disease
Oslo, Norway, intrametro, Naess et al ⁸¹ 2007	≈144	1992–1998	Individual age, occupational class, education	...	...	10 (5–16), [¶] 14 (6–21), 5 (1–8), 3 (0–5)	...
Dutch cohort, Beelen et al ⁸² 2008	≈121	1987–1996	Individual (smoking+others) +ecological	6 (–3 to 16)	...	4 (–10 to 21)	...
Great Britain, Elliott et al ⁸³ 2007	≈660	1966–1998	Socioeconomic status	1.3 (1.0–1.6) ^{‡#}	1.7 (1.3–2.2) ^{‡#}	1.2 (0.7–1.7) ^{‡#}	

HEI indicates Health Effects Institute; VA, Veterans Affairs; COPD, chronic obstructive pulmonary disease; and CA, California.

*Three estimates are for the East, Central, and West regions of the United States, respectively.

†Any cardiovascular event.

‡Associated with 10 $\mu\text{g}/\text{m}^3$ British Smoke (BS) or PM₁₀.

§Estimates from the single-pollutant model. Effect estimates were smaller and statistically insignificant in analyses restricted to counties with nitrogen dioxide data. County-level traffic density was a strong predictor of survival, and stronger than PM_{2.5} when included with PM_{2.5} in joint regressions.

¶Two estimates are for the follow-up period 1973–1982 and the follow-up period 1983–2002, respectively.

‡Four estimates are for men 51–70 y old, women 51–70 y old, men 71–90 y old, and women 71–90 y old, respectively.

#Using last 0- to 4-year exposure window.

Additional Cohort Studies

Several additional cohort studies have been published in the past few years (Table 3). Eftim and colleagues⁶⁵ studied 2 very large “cohorts” of US Medicare participants who lived in locations included in the Harvard Six Cities and ACS studies. Effects of PM_{2.5} exposure on mortality for the period 2000 to 2002 were estimated after controlling for multiple factors, although not at the individual patient level. For all-cause mortality, the PM_{2.5}-mortality associations were larger than those observed in the Harvard Six Cities or ACS cohorts. In an additional analysis of 13.2 million US Medicare participants for the time period 2000 to 2005,⁷¹ PM_{2.5}-mortality associations were shown to be similar to those observed in the Harvard Six Cities and ACS studies in the East and Central regions of the United States (and when the data were pooled for the entire United States). However, PM_{2.5} was not associated with mortality in the Western United States or for the oldest age group (>85 years old). These findings generally corroborate the earlier cohort studies and add evidence that aspects of exposure (PM sources or composition) and patient susceptibility might play important roles in determining the health risks.

In a cohort of postmenopausal women without prior CVD from the Women’s Health Initiative Observational Study,⁷² an association between longer-term PM_{2.5} exposure (median follow-up of 6 years) and cardiovascular events (primary end point) was observed. After adjustment for age and other risk factors, an incremental difference of 10 $\mu\text{g}/\text{m}^3$ PM_{2.5} was associated with a 24% (95% confidence interval [CI] 9% to 41%) increase in all first cardiovascular events (fatal and nonfatal, with a total of 1816 cases). Notably, an incremental difference of 10 $\mu\text{g}/\text{m}^3$ PM_{2.5} was also associated with a large 76% (95% CI 25% to 147%) increase in fatal cardiovascular events, based on 261 deaths. The risks for both coronary heart disease and strokes were found to be similarly elevated.

Interestingly, within-city PM_{2.5} gradients appeared to have larger cardiovascular effects than those between cities, although this difference was not statistically significant. Finally, overweight women (body mass index >24.8 kg/m²) were at relatively greater cardiovascular risk due to particulate air pollution than leaner women. Noteworthy aspects of this study were improved assessment of the end points by medical record review (rather than by death certificate) and long-term particle exposure estimation. The control for individual-level confounding variables was also superior to that of previous cohort studies.

In another cohort of women, a subset of the Nurses’ Health Study from the northeastern United States,⁷³ an increase of 10 $\mu\text{g}/\text{m}^3$ modeled estimates of PM₁₀ exposures was associated with an approximately 7% to 16% increased risk of all-cause mortality and a 30% to 40% increase in fatal coronary heart disease, depending on the level of adjustment for covariates. This study found that the strongest health risks for all-cause and cardiovascular mortality were seen in association with the average PM₁₀ exposure during the previous 24 months before death. Similar to the findings of the Women’s Health Initiative, the cardiovascular mortality risk estimates were larger than those of previous cohort studies. In addition, obese women (body mass index >30 kg/m²) were at greater relative risk, and the increases in mortality (all-cause and cardiovascular) were larger than the effects on nonfatal events. The results were also in accordance with the latest Harvard Six Cities analyses⁶⁴ that show that exposure over the most recent preceding 1 to 2 years can accurately estimate the majority of the health risks due to longer-term PM air pollution exposures.

The pollution-mortality association has also been assessed in several other cohort studies in the United States and Europe (Table 3).^{76–83} In a recent analysis of the Adventist Health Study of Smog (AHSMOG) cohort with a much

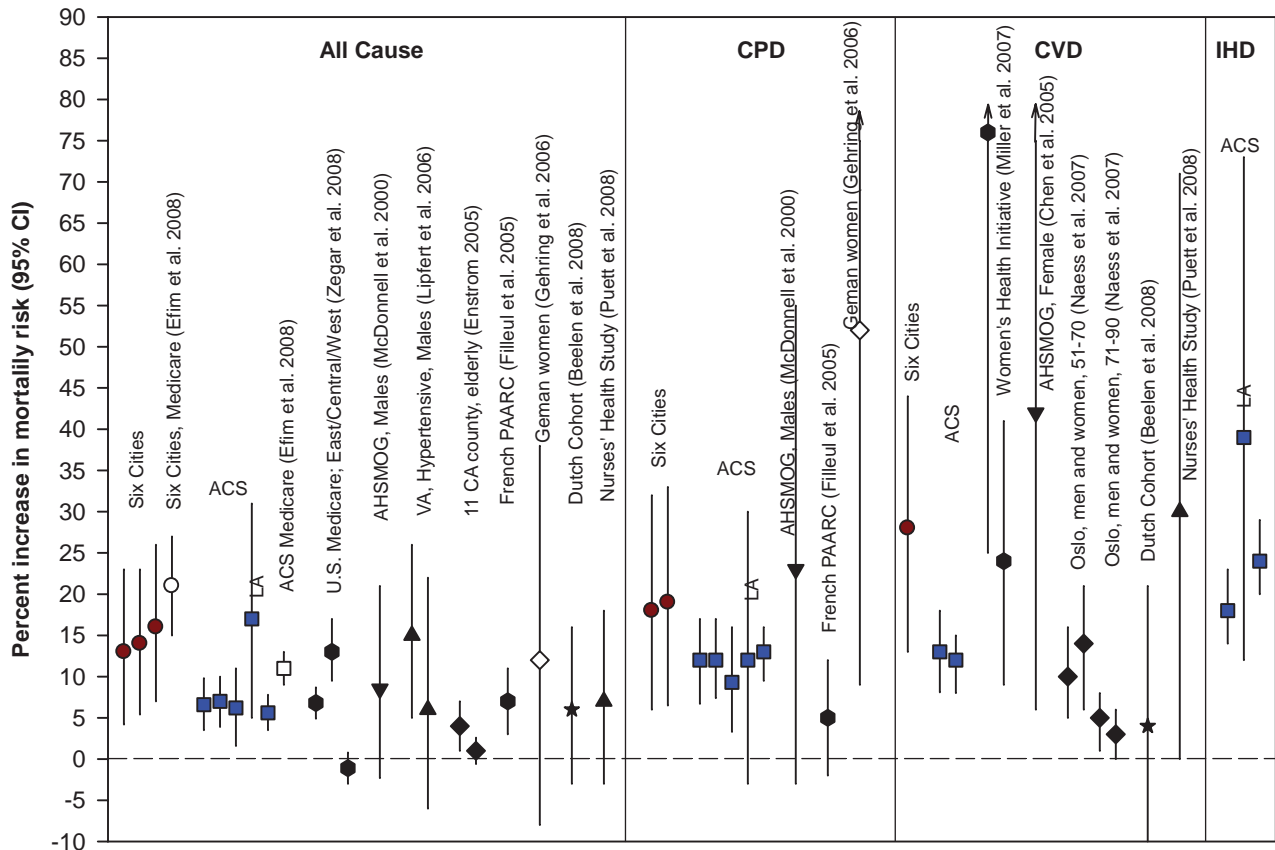


Figure 1. Risk estimates provided by several cohort studies per increment of 10 $\mu\text{g}/\text{m}^3$ in $\text{PM}_{2.5}$ or PM_{10} . CPD indicates cardiopulmonary disease; IHD, ischemic heart disease.

longer follow-up than the original studies,^{74,88} fatal coronary heart disease was significantly associated with $\text{PM}_{2.5}$ among females but not males.⁷⁵ These observations along with the remarkably robust health effects in the Women's Health Initiative Observational Study and Nurses' Health Study suggest that women may be at special risk from PM exposure. The overall cohort study evidence demonstrates that a 10- $\mu\text{g}/\text{m}^3$ increase in $\text{PM}_{2.5}$ exposure is in general positively associated with excess mortality, largely driven by increases in cardiopulmonary or cardiovascular deaths (Figure 1). Independent results from the Women's Health Initiative Study,⁷² the US Medicare cohorts,⁷¹ the German women cohort,⁸⁰ and the intracity Oslo (Norway) study⁸¹ contribute substantially to this evidence. Although the Dutch cohort,⁸² AHSMOG,^{74,75} French PAARC (Pollution Atmosphérique et Affections Respiratoires Chroniques [air pollution and chronic respiratory diseases]),⁷⁹ Veterans Affairs hypertensive male study,⁷⁷ and 11 CA county⁷⁸ studies observed increased mortality risks associated with higher $\text{PM}_{2.5}$ exposure that were statistically significant in some analyses, the observed health risks were less robust. A finding that is somewhat consistent across the Veterans Affairs hypertensive male study,⁷⁷ 11 CA county,⁷⁸ Oslo,⁸¹ and US Medicare cohorts⁷¹ is that the $\text{PM}_{2.5}$ -mortality effect estimates tend to decline with longer periods of follow up or in a substantially older cohort. These studies also often observed elevated mortality risks according to alternative indicators of air pollution exposure, especially metrics of traffic-related exposure.

Evidence Summary

The overall evidence from the cohort studies demonstrates on average an approximate 10% increase in all-cause mortality per 10- $\mu\text{g}/\text{m}^3$ elevation in long-term average $\text{PM}_{2.5}$ exposure. The mortality risk specifically related to CVD appears to be elevated to a similar (or perhaps even greater) extent, ranging from 3% to 76% (Table 3). This broader estimated range in risk compared with the short-term effects observed in time series is due to several recent cohort studies^{72,73} that demonstrated larger cardiovascular mortality risks (eg, >30%) than in earlier cohort observations. This may reflect superior aspects of these studies that allowed for a better characterization of the cardiovascular risk of long-term exposure, the fact that these cohorts consisted of only women, or other unclear reasons. Compared with cardiovascular mortality, there is less existing evidence to support an increase in the risk for nonfatal cardiovascular events related to $\text{PM}_{2.5}$ exposure among the existing cohort studies, because many of them did not specifically investigate nonfatal outcomes, and several of the more recent studies reported nonsignificant relationships.^{72,73}

Natural Experiment and Intervention Studies

Several studies have shown improvements in health outcomes in association with exposures using well-defined natural experiments or interventions, such as abrupt reductions in air pollution⁸⁹⁻⁹¹ or changes over a longer period of time.^{64,92}

Table 4. Comparison of Pooled Estimated of Percent Increase in Risk of Hospital Admission for CVD Estimated Across Meta-Analyses and Multicity Studies of Daily Changes in Exposure

	Primary Source	Exposure Increment	% Increase (95% CI)
Cardiac admissions, meta-analysis of 51 estimates	COMEAP ³¹ 2006	20 $\mu\text{g}/\text{m}^3$ PM ₁₀	1.8 (1.4–1.2)
Cardiac admissions, 8 US cities	Schwartz ⁹⁶ 1999	20 $\mu\text{g}/\text{m}^3$ PM ₁₀	2.0 (1.5–2.5)
Cardiac admissions, 10 US cities	Zanobetti et al ⁹⁷ 2000	20 $\mu\text{g}/\text{m}^3$ PM ₁₀	2.6 (2.0–3.0)
Cardiac admissions, 14 US cities	Samet et al ⁹⁸ 2000	20 $\mu\text{g}/\text{m}^3$ PM ₁₀	2.0 (1.5–2.5)
	Schwartz et al ⁹⁹ 2003		
Cardiac admissions, 8 European cities	Le Tertre et al ⁴⁰ 2002	20 $\mu\text{g}/\text{m}^3$ PM ₁₀	1.4 (0.8–2.0)
Cardiovascular admissions, 14 Spanish cities	Ballester et al ¹⁰⁰ 2006	20 $\mu\text{g}/\text{m}^3$ PM ₁₀	1.8 (7–3.0)
Cardiovascular admission, 8 French cities	Larrieu et al ¹⁰¹ 2007	20 $\mu\text{g}/\text{m}^3$ PM ₁₀	1.6 (0.4–3.0)
Cardiovascular admissions, 202 US counties	Bell et al ¹⁰² 2008	20 $\mu\text{g}/\text{m}^3$ PM ₁₀	0.8 (0.6–1.0)
Medicare national claims history files	Dominici et al ¹⁰³ 2006	10 $\mu\text{g}/\text{m}^3$ PM _{2.5}	
Ischemic heart disease,			0.44 (0.02–0.86)
Cerebrovascular disease			0.81 (0.30–1.32)
Heart failure			1.28 (0.78–1.78)
Heart rhythm			0.57 (–0.01 to 1.15)

Small but statistically significant drops in mortality were associated with an 8½-month copper smelter strike that resulted in sharp reductions in sulfate PM and related air pollutants across 4 Southwest states, even after controlling for other factors.⁹³ Data from US Medicare enrollment files were used to estimate the association between changes in monthly mortality rates for US counties and average PM_{2.5} concentrations for the previous 12 months.⁹⁴ PM_{2.5}-mortality associations were observed at the national scale but not the local scale, which raises concerns about possible statistical confounding due to unmeasured individual and ecological variables as a cause for any positive findings in this study. However, a recent large study found that reductions in PM air pollution exposure on a local scale (across US counties) over a 2-decade period (1980s and 1990s) were associated with increased life expectancy even after controlling for changes in socioeconomic, demographic, and proxy smoking variables.⁹⁵ Indeed, a decrease of 10 $\mu\text{g}/\text{m}^3$ in the long-term PM_{2.5} concentration was related to an increase in mean life expectancy of 0.61 ± 0.20 years.

Hospitalization Rates

There are many daily time-series or case-crossover studies that have evaluated associations between cardiovascular hospitalizations and short-term changes in air pollution. Because of the great number of publications, all studies (particularly those focusing on nonparticulate air pollutants) cannot be discussed individually. Nevertheless, Table 4 presents a comparison of pooled estimates of percent increase in RR of hospital admission for general cardiac conditions across a previous meta-analysis of 51 published estimates (COMEAP [Committee on the Medical Effects of Air Pollutants]) and results from many selected multicity studies published after 2004. Several studies before 2004 are included in Table 4 only to demonstrate the consistency of effect.

Because of its comparatively large size and importance, the results of a recent analysis of Medicare files in 204 US urban

counties with 11.5 million individuals older than 65 years merit discussion. Daily changes in PM_{2.5} levels were associated with a variety of cardiovascular hospital admission subtypes.¹⁰³ A 10- $\mu\text{g}/\text{m}^3$ increase in PM_{2.5} exposure was related to increases in hospitalizations for cerebrovascular disease by 0.81% (95% CI 0.3% to 1.32%), peripheral vascular disease by 0.86% (95% CI –0.06% to 1.79%), ischemic heart disease by 0.44% (95% CI 0.02% to 0.86%), arrhythmias by 0.57% (95% CI –0.01% to 1.15%), and heart failure by 1.28 (95% CI 0.78% to 1.78%). The most rapid effects, which occurred largely on the same day of PM_{2.5} elevation, were seen for cerebrovascular, arrhythmia, and heart failure admissions. Ischemic heart disease events tended to increase to a greater extent 2 days after exposures. A consistent finding was that the cardiovascular effects of pollution were much stronger in the Northeast than in other regions. In fact, there were few significant associations in Western US regions. It was speculated that these differences reflected variations in particle composition (eg, greater sulfate in the East and nitrate components in the West) and pollution sources (eg, power generation in the East and transportation sources in the West). In a follow-up analysis by Peng et al,¹⁰⁴ PM_{10–2.5} levels were not statistically associated with cardiovascular hospitalizations after adjustment for PM_{2.5}. This suggests that the smaller particles (ie, PM_{2.5}) are principally responsible for the cardiovascular hospitalizations attributed in prior studies to the combination of both fine and coarse particles (ie, PM₁₀). Given the differences between the size fractions, the results imply that particles and their components derived from combustion sources (ie, PM_{2.5}) are more harmful to the cardiovascular system than larger coarse particles. Finally, there is some evidence that gaseous pollutants may also instigate hospitalizations. Hospital admissions for cardiovascular causes, particularly ischemic heart disease, were found to rise in relation to the previous-day and same-day level of SO₂, even after adjustment for PM₁₀ levels.¹⁰⁵

Table 5. Comparisons of Estimated Percent Increase in Risk of Ischemic Heart Disease Events due to Concurrent or Recent Daily PM Exposure

Event/Study Area	Primary Source	Exposure Increment	% Increase (95% CI)
MI events—Boston, Mass	Peters et al ¹¹⁰ 2001	10 $\mu\text{g}/\text{m}^3$ PM _{2.5}	20 (5.4–37)
MI, 1st hospitalization—Rome, Italy	D'Ippoliti et al ¹¹² 2003	30 $\mu\text{g}/\text{m}^3$ TSP	7.1 (1.2–13.1)
MI, emergency hospitalizations—21 US cities	Zanobetti and Schwartz ¹¹³ 2005	20 $\mu\text{g}/\text{m}^3$ PM ₁₀	1.3 (0.2–2.4)
Hospital readmissions for MI, angina, dysrhythmia, or heart failure of MI survivors—5 European cities	Von Klot et al ¹¹⁴ 2005	20 $\mu\text{g}/\text{m}^3$ PM ₁₀	4.2 (0.8–8.0)
MI events—Seattle, Wash	Sullivan et al ¹¹⁵ 2005	10 $\mu\text{g}/\text{m}^3$ PM _{2.5}	4.0 (–4.0–14.5)
MI and unstable angina events—Wasatch Front, Utah	Pope et al ¹³ 2006	10 $\mu\text{g}/\text{m}^3$ PM _{2.5}	4.8 (1.0–6.6)
Tokyo metropolitan area	Murakami et al ¹⁰⁹ 2006	TSP >300 $\mu\text{g}/\text{m}^3$ for 1 h vs reference periods <99 $\mu\text{g}/\text{m}^3$	40 (0–97)*
Nonfatal MI, Augsburg, Germany	Peters et al ¹¹¹ 2004	Exposure to traffic 1 h before MI (note: not PM but self-reported traffic exposure)	292 (222–383)
Nonfatal MI, Augsburg, Germany	Peters et al ¹¹⁶ 2005	Ambient UFP, PM _{2.5} , and PM ₁₀ levels	No association with UFP or PM _{2.5} on same day. Positive associations with PM _{2.5} levels on 2 days prior

TSP indicates total suspended particulate matter.

*Adjusted rate ratio for MI deaths.

Evidence Summary

Excess cardiovascular mortality and increased rates of hospitalizations are similarly associated with day-to-day changes in PM air pollution (Tables 2 and 4). However, significant differences between geographic regions in the risk relationships have been observed, and more investigation is required to explain this heterogeneity.

Specific Cardiovascular Events/Conditions

Ischemic Heart Disease

Among the cohort studies that provided relevant results, the ACS study found a relationship between increased risk for ischemic heart disease death and long-term exposure to elevated PM_{2.5} levels (Table 3).^{67,69,106} Indeed, ischemic cardiac events accounted for the largest relative (RR 1.18, 95% CI 1.14 to 1.23) and absolute risk for mortality per 10- $\mu\text{g}/\text{m}^3$ elevation in PM_{2.5}.⁶⁷ A survival analysis of US Medicare data for 196 000 survivors of acute MI in 21 cities showed the risk of an adverse post-MI outcome (death, subsequent MI, or first admission for congestive heart failure) was increased with higher exposure to PM₁₀.¹⁰⁷ Data from the Worcester Heart Attack study also found that long-term exposure to traffic-related air pollution was associated with significantly increased risk of acute MI.¹⁰⁸ However, in the Women's Health Initiative⁷² and the Nurses' Health Study,⁷³ only disease categories that included fatal coronary events, but not nonfatal MI alone, were statistically elevated in relation to PM_{2.5}. The effect size for cardiovascular mortality was much larger and much more statistically robust than for nonfatal events such as MI in both studies.

Various time-series and case-crossover studies have also reported increased ischemic heart disease hospital admissions associated with short-term elevated concentrations of inhalable and/or fine PM air pollution.^{31,40,103} In the US Medicare study, a reduction of PM_{2.5} by 10 $\mu\text{g}/\text{m}^3$ was estimated to

reduce ischemic heart disease admissions in 204 counties by 1523 (95% posterior interval 69 to 2976) cases per year.¹⁰³ Several studies have also found positive associations between elevated PM or traffic exposures over a period as brief as a few hours^{109–111} or a few days and an elevated risk for MI (Table 5).^{13,110,112–115} In general, acute increases in risk for ischemic heart disease events have been observed consistently, even as rapidly as 1 to 2 hours after exposure to elevated PM, in case-crossover analyses.^{109–111} Other studies have reported an increased risk for MI shortly after exposure to traffic. Peters et al¹¹¹ reported in 691 subjects in Augsburg, Germany, a strong association (odds ratio 2.92, 95% CI 2.22 to 3.83) between onset of MI and traffic exposure within the past hour, although whether this was a result of the air pollution or a combination of other factors (eg, noise and stress) is not certain. Additional analyses did not report an association between recent UFP exposures and MI onset; however, the levels of PM_{2.5} and several gaseous pollutants 2 days earlier were related to MI risk.¹¹⁶ The lack of relationship between MI and UFPs may be due to the fact that the levels were measured regionally and remote from the localized source and may therefore reflect exposure misclassification. Finally, in the only study in which participating subjects had coronary angiograms performed previously, ischemic cardiac events were found to occur in relation to PM air pollution exposure solely among individuals with obstructive coronary atherosclerosis in at least 1 vessel.¹³ This finding suggests the importance of patient susceptibility (eg, the presence of preexisting coronary artery disease) for PM to trigger an acute ischemic event within hours to days after exposure.

Heart Failure

In the ACS cohort study, it appeared that deaths due to arrhythmias, heart failure, and cardiac arrest (RR 1.13, 95% CI 1.05 to 1.21 per 10 $\mu\text{g}/\text{m}^3$) were also associated with

prolonged exposure to PM_{2.5}, although not as strongly as ischemic heart disease mortality,⁶⁷ although potential mortality misclassification on death certificates makes the actual cause of death not entirely certain in all circumstances. Heart failure rates or mortality associations were not reported in the other cohort studies.

Daily hospitalizations for heart failure have also been associated with short-term changes in PM exposure.³¹ Heart failure associations with PM were observed in a large daily time-series analysis of PM_{2.5} and cardiovascular and respiratory hospitalizations by use of a national database constructed from US Medicare files.¹⁰³ A 10- $\mu\text{g}/\text{m}^3$ increase in concurrent-day PM_{2.5} was associated with a 1.28% (95% CI 0.78% to 1.78%) increase in heart failure admissions, the single largest cause for hospitalization in this cohort. A reduction of PM_{2.5} by 10 $\mu\text{g}/\text{m}^3$ was estimated to reduce heart failure admissions in 204 counties by 3156 (95% posterior interval 1923 to 4389) cases per year.¹⁰³ Another analysis in Medicare recipients in 7 US cities found a 10- $\mu\text{g}/\text{m}^3$ increase in concurrent-day PM₁₀ was associated with a 0.72% (95% CI 0.35% to 1.10%) increase in heart failure admissions.¹¹⁷ Traffic-related air pollution has also been shown to be significantly associated with increased mortality risk after acute heart failure.¹¹⁸ Finally, a study from Utah's Wasatch Front area explored longer lagged-exposure periods and found that a 14-day lagged cumulative moving average of 10 $\mu\text{g}/\text{m}^3$ PM_{2.5} was associated with a 13.1% (95% CI 1.3% to 26.2%) increase in heart failure admissions.¹¹⁹

Cerebrovascular Disease

Among the cohort studies that provided pertinent results, the Women's Health Initiative reported significant increases in both nonfatal stroke (hazard ratio 1.28, 95% CI 1.02 to 1.61) and fatal cerebrovascular disease (hazard ratio 1.83, 95% CI 1.11 to 3.00) per 10- $\mu\text{g}/\text{m}^3$ elevation in prolonged exposure to PM_{2.5}.⁷² However, no significant association between stroke mortality and PM air pollution was found in the ACS study.⁶⁷

Several studies have also reported small but statistically significant associations between short-term PM exposure and cerebrovascular disease. Daily time-series studies of stroke mortality in Seoul, Korea,^{120,121} observed that elevated air pollution (including measures of PM, NO₂, CO, and O₃) was associated with increases in stroke mortality. When analyzed separately by stroke type,¹²¹ the pollution association was associated with ischemic but not hemorrhagic stroke. Risk of stroke mortality was also associated with daily increases in PM₁₀ and NO₂ in Shanghai, China.⁵⁶ A daily time-series study in Helsinki, Finland,¹²² found that PM_{2.5} and CO were associated with stroke mortality in the warm but not the cold seasons. Several studies have also observed increased stroke or cerebrovascular hospital admissions associated with increased exposure to PM or related pollutants.^{31,38,40,46,123–125} For example, a study of hospital admissions for Medicare recipients in 9 US cities¹²⁵ found that several measures of air pollution (PM₁₀, CO, NO₂, and SO₂) 0 to 2 days before admission were associated with ischemic but not hemorrhagic

stroke. Studies of ischemic stroke and transient ischemic attacks based on population-based surveillance have also been conducted in Dijon, France,¹²⁶ where O₃ exposure (but not PM₁₀) was associated with ischemic stroke, and in Corpus Christi, Tex,¹²⁷ where both PM_{2.5} and O₃ were associated with ischemic strokes and transient ischemic attacks.

Peripheral Arterial and Venous Diseases

There have been only a few studies that have explored a relationship between air pollution and peripheral vascular diseases. Studies using Medicare data for 204 US counties observed nearly statistically significant positive associations between daily changes in measures of PM pollution and hospitalizations for peripheral vascular diseases.^{103,104} The ACS cohort found no association between other atherosclerotic and aortic aneurysm deaths and long-term PM_{2.5} exposure.⁶⁷

Recently, a case-control study from the Lombardy region of Italy found a 70% increase in risk of deep vein thrombosis per 10- $\mu\text{g}/\text{m}^3$ elevation in long-term PM₁₀ level.¹²⁸ This is the first observation that particulate air pollution can enhance coagulation and thrombosis risk in a manner that adversely affects the venous circulation in addition to the arterial cardiovascular system.

Cardiac Arrhythmias and Arrest

Several studies have observed associations between fine PM and related pollutants and cardiac arrhythmias, often based on data from implanted cardioverter-defibrillators.^{129–136} However, no clear pollution-related associations were observed in studies from a relatively clean metropolitan area, Vancouver, British Columbia, Canada,^{137,138} or from a relatively large study in Atlanta, Ga.¹³⁹ Similarly, pollution-related associations have been observed with cardiac arrest in Rome, Italy,¹⁴⁰ and Indianapolis, Ind,¹⁴¹ but not in Seattle, Wash.^{142,143} The mixed results may reflect different PM compositions due to different sources or variations among the methods used.

Evidence Summary

On the basis of the available epidemiological studies that have reported the associations between PM exposures with specific subsets of cardiovascular outcomes (morbidity, mortality, or hospitalizations), the existing level of overall evidence is strong for an effect of PM on ischemic heart disease, moderate (yet growing) for heart failure and ischemic stroke, and modest or mixed for peripheral vascular and cardiac arrhythmia/arrest (Table 6).

Ambient Air Pollution and Subclinical Pathophysiological Responses in Human Populations

It is likely that many subclinical physiological changes occur in individuals in response to PM_{2.5} exposures that do not become overtly manifest as a cardiovascular event (eg, death or MI). The illustration of these more subtle responses bolsters the plausibility of the observable outcome associations and provides insight into the pathways whereby air

Table 6. Overall Summary of Epidemiological Evidence of the Cardiovascular Effects of PM_{2.5}, Traffic-Related, or Combustion-Related Air Pollution Exposure at Ambient Levels

Health Outcomes	Short-Term Exposure (Days)	Longer-Term Exposure (Months to Years)
Clinical cardiovascular end points from epidemiological studies at ambient pollution concentrations		
Cardiovascular mortality	↑↑↑	↑↑↑
Cardiovascular hospitalizations	↑↑↑	↑
Ischemic heart disease*	↑↑↑	↑↑↑
Heart failure*	↑↑	↑
Ischemic stroke*	↑↑	↑
Vascular diseases	↑	↑†
Cardiac arrhythmia/cardiac arrest	↑	↑
Subclinical cardiovascular end points and/or surrogate measures in human studies		
Surrogate markers of atherosclerosis	N/A	↑
Systemic inflammation	↑↑	↑
Systemic oxidative stress	↑	
Endothelial cell activation/blood coagulation	↑↑	↑
Vascular/endothelial dysfunction	↑↑	
BP	↑↑	
Altered HRV	↑↑↑	↑
Cardiac ischemia	↑	
Arrhythmias	↑	

The arrows are not indicators of the relative size of the association but represent a qualitative assessment based on the consensus of the writing group of the strength of the epidemiological evidence based on the number and/or quality, as well as the consistency, of the relevant epidemiological studies.

↑↑↑ Indicates strong overall epidemiological evidence.

↑↑ Indicates moderate overall epidemiological evidence.

↑ Indicates some but limited or weak available epidemiological evidence.

Blank indicates lack of evidence.

N/A indicates not applicable.

*Categories include fatal and nonfatal events.

†Deep venous thrombosis only.

pollutants mediate CVDs. The “Biological Mechanisms” section discusses the hypothesized global pathways and reviews the studies related to the fundamental cellular/molecular mechanisms elucidated by controlled human and animal exposures and toxicological/basic science experiments. The following section reviews the recent evidence that ambient exposure to air pollution can mediate potentially harmful subclinical cardiovascular effects. In general, many positive associations are found (Table 6). Numerous complex interactions between variations in the characteristics, sources, and chemistry of the particles, coupled with diversity in time frames, mixtures of exposures, and degrees of individual

susceptibility, likely explain some of the disparity among findings.

Systemic Inflammation

There is evidence that under some circumstances, exposure to ambient PM can be associated with elevated circulating proinflammatory biomarkers that are indicative of a systemic response after PM air pollution inhalation that is not limited to the confines of the lung. Early reports found associations with day-to-day variation in acute-phase proteins, such as C-reactive protein (CRP), fibrinogen, or white blood cell counts,^{144–147} as reviewed previously.¹ Limited evidence on the association between cumulative PM exposures and fibrinogen levels and counts of platelets and white blood cells was also available.¹⁴⁸

A number of more recent studies have reported positive associations with short-term ambient PM exposure and day-to-day elevations in inflammatory markers. These include increases in CRP in an elderly population¹⁴⁹ and individuals with coronary atherosclerosis¹⁵⁰; CRP and fibrinogen in young adults¹⁵¹ and elderly overweight individuals¹⁵²; and CRP, tumor necrosis factor- α (TNF- α), and interleukin (IL)-1 β in children.¹⁵³ Recent evidence has also been found for an upregulation of circulating soluble adhesion molecules (eg, intercellular adhesion molecule-1) in 92 Boston, Mass–area individuals with diabetes¹⁵⁴ and 57 male subjects with coronary artery disease in Germany.¹⁵⁰ In a larger analysis of 1003 MI survivors, also in Germany, CRP was not related to PM exposure; however, ambient particle number concentration and PM₁₀ were associated with increased IL-6 and fibrinogen, respectively.¹⁵⁵ Short-term levels of in-vehicle PM_{2.5} have also been linked to increases in CRP among healthy highway patrol troopers.¹⁵⁶ In a follow-up analysis, elevations in certain particulate components of traffic pollution (eg, chromium) were associated with increased white blood cell counts and increased IL-6 levels.¹⁵⁷ Short-term changes in ambient PM levels have also been linked to acute (1 to 3 days later) alterations in biomarkers of inflammation, oxidative stress, and platelet activation among elderly adults with coronary artery disease living in retirement communities in Los Angeles, Calif.^{158,159} Pollutants associated with primary combustion (eg, elemental and black carbon, primary organic carbon) and UFPs rather than PM_{2.5} appeared to be strongly associated with adverse responses in this population.

Regarding more long-term exposures,¹⁶⁰ a positive association between white blood cell count and estimated long-term 1-year exposure to PM₁₀ was reported in the Third National Health and Nutrition Examination Survey. Among 4814 adults in Germany, small increases in annual mean PM_{2.5} (3.9 $\mu\text{g}/\text{m}^3$) were associated with increases in high-sensitivity CRP by 23.9% and in fibrinogen by 3.9% among men only. Estimated long-term traffic exposure was not related to inflammatory changes in either sex.¹⁶¹

Several studies, including some with improved exposure assessment,¹⁶² some that included analyses of large population cohorts,^{163,164} and a recent evaluation of long-term annual PM₁₀ levels in England,¹⁶⁵ have not found a relationship between particulate exposure and inflammation. It is

conceivable that differences in the magnitude or character of the inflammatory response will occur because of variations in the particulate chemistry and duration/intensity of exposures. Certain individuals may also be more susceptible. The evidence suggests that subjects with underlying cardiovascular risk factors and the metabolic syndrome may exhibit stronger associations.^{152,160,166} Conversely, antiinflammatory medications such as statins may mitigate the actions of ambient particles.^{152,155} All together, there is some evidence for a positive association between recent and long-term PM exposure and a systemic proinflammatory response; nevertheless, there is variation in the strength and consistency of changes among the variety of biomarkers and patient populations evaluated (Table 6).

Systemic Oxidative Stress

A state of oxidative stress refers to a condition in which levels of free radicals or reactive oxygen/nitrogen species (eg, O_2^- , H_2O_2 , $ONOO^-$) are higher than normal (eg, healthy individuals in whom they are countered by homeostatic processes such as antioxidants) and thus are capable of exerting many adverse biological effects (eg, lipid/protein/deoxyribonucleic acid [DNA] oxidation, initiation of proinflammatory cascades). Although many biomarkers of differing systemic responses are available (eg, lipid or protein oxidation products), oxidative stress may occur at the local cellular/tissue level and not be directly observable by circulating markers. In addition, oxidative stress is often induced by and elicits inflammatory processes. The 2 processes are biologically linked. Therefore, human studies investigating the effect of PM on oxidative stress per se are difficult to perform. Only a few studies have directly investigated the occurrence of systemic oxidative stress in humans in relation to ambient PM exposure. Three studies of young adults conducted in Denmark demonstrated elevations in biomarkers of protein, lipid, or DNA oxidation in relation to PM exposure from traffic sources.^{167–169} In a study of 76 young adults from Taipei, Taiwan,¹⁵¹ the investigators found evidence of increased levels of 8-hydroxy-2'-deoxyguanosine adducts in DNA in relation to short-term elevations in ambient PM. Two studies have also demonstrated increases in plasma homocysteine, evidence that exposure to ambient PM can elevate this circulating mediator of oxidative stress.^{170,171} Finally, Romieu et al¹⁷² found that dietary supplementation with omega-3 polyunsaturated fatty acids might be capable of altering the systemic oxidative stress response (reduction in copper/zinc superoxide dismutase and glutathione) induced by air pollutants among residents living in a nursing home in Mexico City, Mexico. Because of the relatively small number of studies, more investigation is required to make firm conclusions and to understand the nature of the systemic oxidative stress response potentially induced by ambient PM (Table 6).

Thrombosis and Coagulation

Early reports indicated that increased plasma viscosity¹⁴⁴ and elevated concentrations of fibrinogen¹⁴⁶ are associated

with short-term changes in ambient PM concentrations. More recent evidence was found for an upregulation of circulating von Willebrand factor in 57 male subjects with coronary artery disease in Germany¹⁵⁰ and 92 Boston-area individuals with diabetes.¹⁵⁴ Riediker¹⁵⁷ found that components of in-vehicle $PM_{2.5}$ were also related to increased von Willebrand factor and decreased protein C among highway patrol troopers. In the Atherosclerosis Risk in Communities study, a $12.8\text{-}\mu\text{g}/\text{m}^3$ elevation in ambient PM_{10} was associated with a 3.9% higher von Willebrand factor level,¹⁷³ but only among those with diabetes. There was no linkage between PM_{10} exposure and fibrinogen or white blood cell levels.

Alterations in other markers that indicate changes in thrombosis, fibrinolysis, and global coagulation have also been reported. An immediate elevation in soluble CD40-ligand concentration, possibly reflecting platelet activation, recently was found to be related to ambient UFP and accumulation-mode particle ($PM_{0.1-1.0}$) levels in patients with coronary artery disease.¹⁵⁵ Ambient PM_{10} levels have also been associated with augmented platelet aggregation 24 to 96 hours after exposure among healthy adults.¹⁷⁴ In this study, there were no concomitant observable changes in thrombin generation, CRP, or fibrinogen induced by PM_{10} . Increases in plasminogen activator inhibitor-1 and fibrinogen levels have been noted in healthy subjects,¹⁵¹ as well as elevated plasminogen activator inhibitor-1 in patients with coronary artery disease only,¹⁷⁵ in association with ambient PM levels in Taipei. Chronic indoor pollution exposure to biomass cooking in rural India has also been associated with elevated circulating markers of platelet activation.¹⁷⁶ Recently, Baccarelli et al^{128,177} demonstrated in healthy subjects and among individuals with deep venous thrombosis living in the Lombardy region of Italy that prothrombin time was shortened in relation to recent and long-term ambient PM_{10} concentrations. Nevertheless, some studies found no effects of ambient pollution,¹⁷⁸ nor have significant changes been reported among all the biomarkers or subgroups of individuals investigated.^{150,154,170,173} Similar to the study on systemic inflammation, the results related to thrombosis/coagulation are quite variable given the differences in study designs, patients, biomarkers evaluated, and pollutants; however, these adverse effects appear somewhat more consistent among higher-risk individuals (Table 6).

Systemic and Pulmonary Arterial BP

Several studies have reported that higher daily PM levels are related to acute increases in systemic arterial BP (approximately a 1- to 4-mm Hg increase per $10\text{-}\mu\text{g}/\text{m}^3$ elevation in PM).^{179–184} In a small study of patients with severe heart failure,¹⁸⁵ pulmonary artery and right ventricular diastolic BP were found to increase slightly in relation to same-day levels of PM. Chronic exposure to elevated $PM_{2.5}$ was associated with increased levels of circulating endothelin (ET)-1 and elevated mean pulmonary arterial pressure in children living in Mexico City.¹⁸⁶ These results may explain in part the risk for heart failure exacerbations due to PM

exposure; however, not all studies of systemic arterial BP have been positive.^{187–189}

Recently, Dvonch et al¹⁹⁰ demonstrated significant associations between increases in systolic BP and daily elevations in PM_{2.5} across 347 adults living in 3 distinct communities within metropolitan Detroit, Mich. Much larger effects were observed 2 to 5 days after higher PM_{2.5} levels within a specific urban location of southwest Detroit (8.6 mm Hg systolic BP increase per 10- $\mu\text{g}/\text{m}^3$ PM_{2.5}) than throughout the entire region or cohort (3.2 mm Hg). This suggests that specific air pollution sources and components contribute significantly to the potential for PM exposure to raise BP. Interestingly, it was recently reported in a crossover study of 15 healthy individuals that systolic BP was significantly lower (114 versus 121 mm Hg) during a 2-hour walk in Beijing, China, while the subjects were wearing a high-efficiency particulate-filter facemask than when they were not protected.¹⁹¹ Wearing the facemask was also associated with increased HRV, which suggests that the rapid BP-raising effects of particle inhalation may be mediated through the autonomic nervous system (ANS). In a similar fashion,¹⁹² reducing exposure to particulate pollution from cooking stoves was shown to be associated with lower systolic (3.7 mm Hg, 95% CI -8.1 to 0.6 mm Hg) and diastolic (3.0 mm Hg, 95% CI -5.7 to -0.4 mm Hg) BP among Guatemalan women than among control subjects after an average of 293 days. These findings demonstrate that indoor sources of PM (eg, cooking, biomass) may have important cardiovascular health consequences and that reductions in particulate exposure are capable of lowering BP, and they suggest that chronic exposure to PM air pollution may alter long-term basal BP levels. Even given the rapid variability of BP on a short-term basis and the numerous factors involved in determining individual responses (eg, patient susceptibility, PM composition, and time frames of exposure), overall, it appears that ambient PM can adversely affect systemic hemodynamics, at least under certain circumstances (Table 6).

Vascular Function

In the first ambient PM study related to changes in vascular function, O'Neill et al¹⁹³ reported that both endothelium-dependent and -independent vasodilation were blunted in relation to air pollution levels in Boston. The largest changes occurred in association with sulfate and black carbon, suggestive of coal-burning and traffic sources, respectively. Significant adverse responses were observed within 1 day yet were still present and slightly more robust up to 6 days after exposure. Moreover, the adverse responses occurred solely among diabetic individuals and not in patients at risk for diabetes mellitus. Two other studies^{184,194} also demonstrated impaired vascular function due to short-term changes in ambient PM among diabetic patients. In the study by Schneider et al,¹⁹⁴ endothelium-dependent vasodilation was blunted during the first day, whereas small-artery compliance was impaired 1 to 3 days after elevated ambient PM levels. Interestingly, higher concentrations of blood myeloperox-

idase were related to a greater degree of endothelial dysfunction, which suggests that white blood cell sources of reactive oxygen species (ROS) may be involved.

In healthy adults, very short-term exposure to elevated levels of ambient PM from traffic sources while exercising for 30 minutes near roadways¹⁹⁵ and when resting by bus stops for 2 hours¹⁹⁶ has been related to impaired endothelium-dependent vasodilation. Daily changes in ambient gaseous pollutants (SO₂ and NO_x) in Paris, France, have also been associated with impaired endothelium-dependent vasodilation among nonsmoking men.¹⁹⁷ Finally, indoor particulate air pollution may also be harmful to vascular function. Bräuner and colleagues¹⁹⁸ recently reported that reductions in 48-hour PM_{2.5} levels due to filtering of air in subjects' homes resulted in improved microvascular vascular function among elderly subjects. Nevertheless, changes in short-term ambient PM levels have not been linked with impaired conduit¹⁹⁷ or microvascular¹⁷⁸ endothelial function in all studies. Even when the few negative studies are considered, the overall evidence supports the concept that ambient PM is capable of impairing vascular function, particularly among higher-risk individuals (eg, those with diabetes) and after traffic-related exposure (Table 6).

Atherosclerosis

A few cross-sectional studies have reported an association between measures of atherosclerosis in humans and long-term exposures to ambient air pollution levels. The first study to demonstrate this relationship was an analysis of data from 798 participants in 2 clinical trials conducted in the Los Angeles area. A cross-sectional contrast in exposure of 10 $\mu\text{g}/\text{m}^3$ PM_{2.5} was associated with an adjusted nonsignificant 4.2% (95% CI -0.2% to 8.9%) increase in common carotid intima-media thickness¹⁹⁹; however, in certain subgroups of patients, such as women, the effect was much larger (13.8%, 95% CI 4.0% to 24.5%). In a population-based sample of 4494 subjects from Germany,²⁰⁰ it was found that residential proximity to major roadways was associated with increased coronary artery calcification. A reduction in distance from a major road by half was associated with a 7% (95% CI 0.1% to 14.4%) higher coronary artery calcium score. Proximity to traffic was also related to an increased risk for peripheral artery disease in women but not men.²⁰¹ In an analysis of 3 measures of subclinical disease (carotid intima-media thickness, coronary calcium, and ankle-brachial index) among 5172 adults from the Multi-Ethnic Study of Atherosclerosis, only common carotid intima-media thickness was modestly (yet significantly) associated with 20-year exposure to PM_{2.5}.²⁰² In a related study from the same cohort, abdominal aortic calcium was associated with long-term PM_{2.5} exposure, especially for residentially stable participants who resided near a PM_{2.5} monitor.²⁰³ Although it appears that long-term exposure to higher levels of ambient PM might accelerate the progression of atherosclerosis, more investigations are needed (Table 6).

Heart Rate Variability

Numerous studies have continued to explore associations between daily changes in PM air pollution exposure and alterations (typically reductions) in HRV metrics, putative markers of cardiac autonomic balance.^{129,149,156,204–242} Recent observations in the Normative Aging Study cohort have shown strong effect modification of the PM-HRV relationship by obesity and genes that modulate endogenous oxidative stress or xenobiotic metabolism, such as glutathione S-transferase M1, methylenetetrahydrofolate reductase, and the hemochromatosis gene.^{207,243,244} Additional findings suggest protective effects of statins, dietary antioxidants, and B vitamins, as well as omega-3 polyunsaturated fatty acids.^{205,207,215,243,244} These results suggest that pathways that reduce endogenous oxidative stress have a protective effect that mitigates reductions in HRV due to ambient PM exposure.

However, the overall results are not entirely consistent. Some studies have reported increases in HRV mediated by PM, specifically among younger healthy people and patients with chronic obstructive lung disease.^{156,208,216} Nevertheless, the general pattern suggests that PM exposure is associated with increased heart rate and reductions in most indices of HRV among older or susceptible individuals, such as those with obesity and the metabolic syndrome. Typically, time-domain measures (eg, standard deviation of normal RR intervals) and total power are reduced within hours after exposure. Most, but not all, pertinent studies have also found that the largest reduction in power is within the high-frequency domain. In sum, these observations provide some evidence that ambient PM air pollution exposure rapidly reduces HRV, a surrogate marker for a worse cardiovascular prognosis (Table 6). Although studies corroborating changes in autonomic activity by other methods (eg, microneurography or norepinephrine kinetics) have not been performed, the HRV findings are perhaps reflective of the instigation of a generalized cardiovascular autonomic imbalance due to relatively greater parasympathetic than sympathetic nervous system withdrawal.

Cardiac Ischemia and Repolarization Abnormalities

There has been limited direct evidence for the actual induction of cardiac ischemia or repolarization abnormalities in the electrocardiogram (ECG) by exposure to ambient levels of PM.^{223,245} Recent follow-up analyses from the initial ULTRA study (Exposure and Risk Assessment for Fine and Ultrafine Particles in Ambient Air)²⁴⁵ suggested that traffic-related combustion pollutants were most strongly related to the promotion of ST-segment depression among elderly non-smokers during exercise stress testing.²⁴⁶ Moreover, even very acute PM_{2.5} exposure within the past 1 or 4 hours has been associated with cardiac ischemia during exercise.²⁴⁷ New findings support these associations in elderly subjects²⁴⁸ and in patients with coronary artery disease in Boston.²⁴⁹ In the latter study, traffic-related PM was most strongly related to the incidence of ST-segment depression during 24-hour Holter monitoring, and the risk for ischemia was greatest

within the first month after a cardiac event among patients with diabetes. Overall, there is a modest level of evidence that PM exposure can promote cardiac ischemia in susceptible individuals (Table 6).

Epigenetic Changes

There have been relatively few studies examining gene–air pollution exposure interactions, and most have done so while investigating a small number of loci for genetic polymorphisms. Although some studies have suggested greater air pollution susceptibility with one or another genomic polymorphism,^{207,243,244} few have evaluated the potential for epigenetic changes after exposures. Reduced levels of DNA methylation have been linked to aging, oxidative stress, and CVD. Recently, Baccarelli et al²⁵⁰ have shown among 718 elderly participants in the Normative Aging Study that short-term exposures (over 1 to 7 days) to PM_{2.5} and black carbon are associated with decreased “global” DNA methylation in long interspersed nucleotide elements. It was posited that oxidative stress from air pollution exposure could have interfered with the capacity for methyltransferases to interact with DNA or altered the expression of genes involved in the methylation process. This observed effect of pollution exposure was analogous to changes seen with 3.4 years of aging in the cohort. Additional findings among workers in a furnace steel plant support these observations.²⁵¹ Nevertheless, the mechanisms involved and the cardiovascular implications of these preliminary, although provocative, epigenetic changes require more investigation.

Traditional Cardiovascular Risk Factors

In addition to the fact that individuals with traditional risk factors are likely to be at higher risk for cardiovascular events due to PM exposure, air pollutants may also promote the development of these risk factors over a prolonged period of time. Few published studies have investigated this possibility. A report from the Multi-Ethnic Study of Atherosclerosis has demonstrated that residential proximity to major roadways was associated with a higher left ventricular mass index as measured by cardiac magnetic resonance imaging.²⁵² The degree of increase was analogous to a 5.6-mm Hg increase in systolic BP among the study participants. This suggests that traffic-related exposures may have increased left ventricular mass by chronically elevating systemic arterial BP, a common cause of left ventricular hypertrophy. However, other mechanisms cannot be excluded, such as systemic inflammation and oxidative stress, which could potentially activate neurohormonal pathways (eg, ANS imbalance, renin-angiotensin system) that could directly mediate such a finding. In addition, a recent study of adults older than 30 years of age (n=132 224) participating in the National Health Interview Survey reported a significant association between self-reported hypertension and estimated annual PM_{2.5} exposure using US EPA monitoring data.²⁵³ A 10- $\mu\text{g}/\text{m}^3$ elevation in PM_{2.5} was associated with an

adjusted odds ratio of 1.05 (CI 1.00 to 1.10) for the presence of hypertension. The increase in risk was found only among non-Hispanic whites. These studies provide some initial evidence that longer-term PM exposures may augment the risk for developing chronically elevated BP levels or even overt hypertension.

Brook et al²⁵⁴ have also demonstrated a novel relationship between a metric of long-term traffic exposure (NO₂ level by residence) and the odds of having the diagnosis of diabetes mellitus among patients in 2 respiratory clinics in Ontario, Canada. In women only, the odds ratio of diabetes was 1.04 (95% CI 1.00 to 1.08) for each increase of 1 parts per billion (ppb) of NO₂. Across the interquartile range (4 ppb NO₂), exposures were associated with nearly a 17% increase in odds for diabetes mellitus. The first biological support for this finding comes from a study in Iran that demonstrated that the previous 7-day-long exposure to PM₁₀ was independently associated with worse metabolic insulin sensitivity among 374 children 10 to 18 years of age.²⁵⁵ These findings suggest that the systemic proinflammatory and oxidative responses due to long-term PM air pollution exposure could potentially increase the risk for developing clinically important aspects of the metabolic syndrome, such as hypertension and diabetes mellitus. Further studies in this regard are warranted.

Evidence Summary

Table 6 provides a consensus qualitative synopsis based on the expert opinions of the writing group members of the overall level of existing support, linking each surrogate or intermediate cardiovascular outcome with exposures to PM at ambient concentrations, based solely on the database of observational studies.

Additional Epidemiological Findings and Areas of Continued Research

Responsible Sources and Pollution Constituents

Although PM concentration (mass per cubic meter) has been associated with cardiovascular events in numerous studies, the specific particulate constituents and the sources responsible remain less clear. Despite the fact that it is a difficult undertaking, several epidemiological studies have attempted to identify the culprit components within the PM mixtures. With regard to PM-associated inorganic ions (nitrate and sulfate), it has been suggested that the overall toxicological data do not clearly implicate these compounds as responsible for mediating the cardiovascular health effects of PM_{2.5}.²⁵⁶ Nevertheless, sulfate particles have been associated with cardiopulmonary mortality in the ACS and Harvard Six Cities studies.^{62,68} A recent time-series analysis among 25 US cities found that cardiovascular risk was increased when PM mass contained a higher proportion of sulfate, as well as some metals (aluminum, arsenic, silicon, and nickel).²⁵⁷ It is possible that these positive findings represent sulfate serving as a marker for an effect mediated by a toxic PM mixture derived from commonly associated sources (eg,

coal combustion). Nevertheless, a direct role for particle sulfate in causing cardiovascular events cannot be excluded entirely.²⁵⁶

In California, short-term exposures to several different PM constituents that likely reflect combustion-derived particulates, including organic and elemental carbon and nitrates, were most strongly associated with higher cardiovascular mortality.²⁵⁸ Certain metals (zinc, titanium, potassium, and iron) and sulfate levels in the winter months were also positively related. Similarly, ambient levels of organic and elemental carbon have been most strongly linked among PM constituents with hospitalizations for CVDs in multipollutant models in a study among 119 US cities.²⁵⁹ Finally, PM_{2.5} composed of higher levels of elemental carbon, along with the metals nickel and vanadium,⁴⁸ has also been linked with greater risks for cardiovascular hospitalizations.²⁶⁰ These results support that the chemistry or composition of the PM_{2.5} (eg, organic/elemental carbon and certain metals) along with the responsible source from which these mixtures are derived (eg, fresh combustion, traffic) may play important roles in determining the risk for cardiovascular events. However, the extent to which these constituents mediate specific responses, alone or together, and their importance beyond the concentration of PM_{2.5} mass alone represent an area of active research that requires more investigation to reach firm conclusions.

Many experiments have demonstrated the especially toxic properties and strong oxidizing potential of the smallest particle sizes (eg, UFP) and of the specific chemical species typically rich within this size fraction (eg, transition metals, organic compounds, and semiquinones).²⁶¹ Although some epidemiological evidence suggests that exposure to ultrafine compounds¹⁷ may be associated with higher cardiovascular risk (eg, an elevation of UFP count by 9748/cm³ has been associated with an increase in cardiovascular mortality of approximately 3% within 4 days in Erfurt, Germany²⁶²) and adverse responses,^{158,159} there have been few such studies because they are challenging to conduct, for numerous reasons. Moreover, there are few UFP monitors, and the levels measured at regional sites may not accurately reflect an individual person's exposure because of marked spatial heterogeneity, because the concentrations are dominated by local point sources of fresh combustion (eg, roadways). This could help explain some of the previously negative study findings.¹¹⁶

Similarly, coarse particulates between 0.25 and 1.0 μm in diameter may affect the cardiovascular system,^{221,264,265} and although the available data related to hard events and cardiovascular mortality have suggested a relationship,^{265,266} recent findings have been less consistent.¹⁰⁴ In the most recent time-series analysis of 112 US cities, coarse PM was independently associated with elevated all-cause, stroke, and pulmonary, but not cardiovascular, mortality after controlling for PM_{2.5}.⁴³ Coarse PM was also not associated with either fatal or nonfatal cardiovascular events after controlling for PM_{2.5} levels in the Nurses' Health Study²⁶⁷ or the Women's Health Initiative cohort analyses.⁷² Additional research is required to establish whether there are independent health effects of the other

particulate size fractions beyond those posed by fine particles. On the other hand, PM_{2.5} mass concentration is the metric most consistently associated with cardiovascular morbidity and mortality. It remains to be determined whether this reflects limitations of available data, the long-lived and regionally homogenous atmospheric nature of PM_{2.5}, that few studies have investigated the independent effects of the other sizes, difficulties in performing epidemiology studies with adequate UFP exposure estimates, or that specific constituents within the fine PM fraction (or another unidentified agent correlated with that fraction) are actually responsible for causing cardiovascular events. Although particles <0.1 μm (ie, UFPs) do make up a small fraction of PM_{2.5} mass, the correlation between UFP particle number and total PM_{2.5} mass concentration is often weak. Because of their minute size, UFPs make up only a small portion of the total PM_{2.5} mass, even though they represent the largest actual number of particles within fine PM. They also have the highest surface area and a differing surface chemistry. Therefore, changes in the underlying UFP concentration do not likely account for or explain the linkages between PM_{2.5} mass concentration and cardiovascular events observed in large multicity studies. The overall epidemiological evidence thus indicates that fine PM poses an independent cardiovascular risk and that any putative effects of these other size fractions cannot fully explain the observed PM_{2.5}-cardiovascular morbidity/mortality relationship.

On the other hand, there is mounting evidence for a distinctive role played by motor vehicle traffic-related exposures in elevating cardiovascular risk.^{108,111,268,269} Lipfert et al^{76,77} interpreted the results of their analysis of the Veterans Affairs hypertensive male cohort as suggesting that traffic density was a more “significant and robust predictor of survival in this cohort” than PM_{2.5}. Analyses of the Oslo,⁸¹ Dutch,⁸² AHSMOG,^{74,75,88} French PAARC,⁷⁹ and German women cohorts⁸⁰ and related studies from areas in the United Kingdom,²⁷⁰ Canada,²⁷¹ Norway,²⁷² and Rome²⁷³ found that measures that often indicate traffic-related exposure (NO₂, NO_x, traffic density, and living near major roads) were also associated with increased mortality. Long-term 5-year average traffic-generated air pollution exposure has been associated with an increased risk of fatal MI (odds ratio 1.23, 95% CI 1.15 to 1.32 per 31-μg/m³ increase in NO₂) but not nonfatal MI in Stockholm County, Sweden.²⁷⁴ The results mirror the results of several cohort studies^{72,73} that found that air pollution exposures appeared to be more strongly linked with cardiovascular mortality than nonfatal events. Recently, an analysis from a cohort in the Netherlands demonstrated that several metrics of traffic-related air pollution exposure remained significantly associated with increased risk for cardiovascular events even after adjustment for higher levels of traffic noise.²⁷⁵

The effect of long-term traffic-related exposure on incidence of fatal and nonfatal coronary heart disease was recently assessed after adjustment for background air pollutants and cardiovascular risk factors in 13 309 adults in the Atherosclerosis Risk in Communities study.²⁷⁶ Interestingly, background chronic ambient PM_{2.5} concentrations were not

related to the interpolated traffic exposure levels or to heart disease outcomes, which supports the highly localized nature of traffic sources of exposure. After 13 years of follow-up in 4 US communities, individuals residing within the highest quartile of traffic density had a relative risk of 1.32 (95% CI 1.06 to 1.65) for fatal and nonfatal heart disease events. Despite multiple statistical adjustments, the investigators also acknowledged the possibility for residual confounding as a potential source of bias. The specific traffic-related pollution components, such as UFP or gaseous-phase chemicals (eg, SVOCs), that are responsible for the positive findings among these studies remain unknown. The close proximity to roadways within these epidemiological studies (eg, 400 m) required to observe an association with elevated cardiovascular risk, however, matches the atmospheric fate of these shorter-lived pollutants. The findings may thus suggest the existence of cardiovascular health effects mediated by specific air pollutants rather than PM_{2.5} per se. There is room for improvement in assessment of traffic exposures in epidemiological research, and better approaches are now being incorporated into research projects, such as accounting for associated factors (eg, noise or spatial autocorrelation with socioeconomic status).^{275,277}

Geographic differences in cardiovascular risk due to PM have also been observed across US regions, with more consistent or stronger effects observed in Eastern versus Western states.^{71,103,257} Differences between North American and European cities have also been reported.⁶¹ PM exposures are typically, but not always,²⁵⁸ associated with larger effects during warmer months (spring through fall) than in the winter.^{45,103,257} Variations in pollution characteristics (eg, sulfate), time spent outdoors, air conditioning usage and particle penetration indoors, ambient temperature and meteorology, and mobile (eg, diesel) or stationary (eg, coal combustion) sources of exposure may help explain these differences. Finally, variations in the cardiovascular risk posed by PM may also occur because of heterogeneity in the metric of exposure, such as personal versus background regional,²⁵ indoor versus outdoor sources, and differences in intracity versus intercity gradients.⁶⁹ A better understanding of the responsible constituents and sources is important and could potentially lead to more targeted and effective regulations. On the other hand, finding continued evidence that the adverse cardiovascular health effects cannot be linked conclusively to a particular or specific chemical species or source of pollution but rather that they occur in response to a variety of exposure types or mixtures would support the present-day policy of reducing exposure to overall fine particulate mass to achieve public health benefits.

Time Course and Concentration-Response Relationships

Many studies have demonstrated that PM air pollution exposure does not simply advance the mortality by a few days of critically ill individuals who would have otherwise died (eg, mortality displacement or “harvesting”).^{278,279} There also appears to be a monotonic (eg, linear or log-linear) concentration-response relationship between PM_{2.5} and mor-

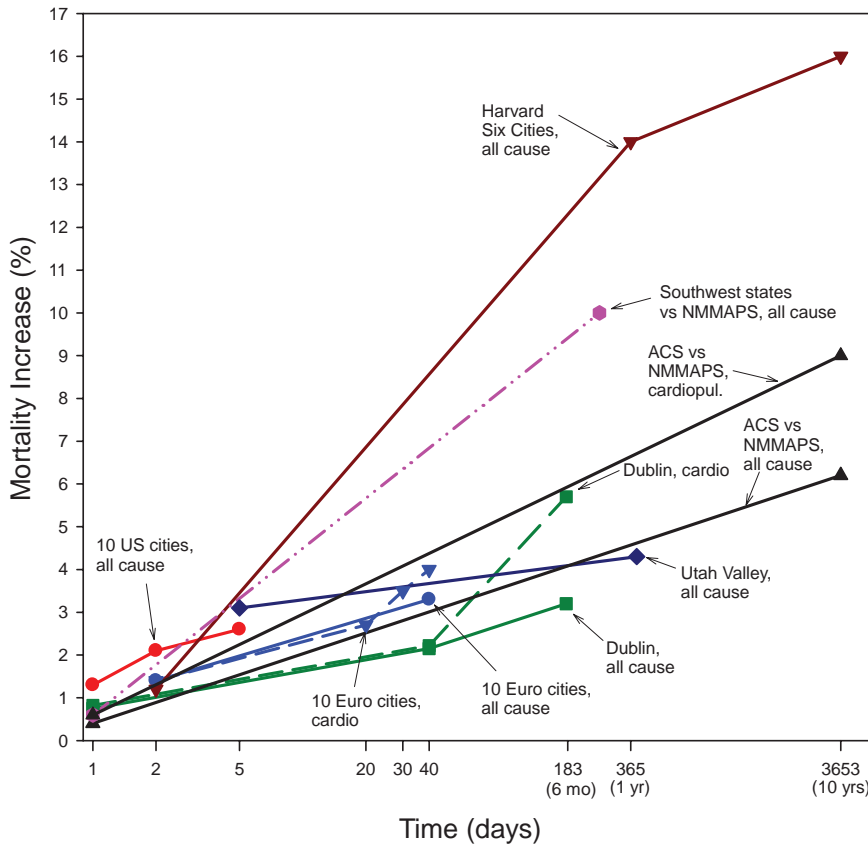


Figure 2. Comparison of estimates of percent change in mortality risk associated with an increment of 10 $\mu\text{g}/\text{m}^3$ in $\text{PM}_{2.5}$ or 20 $\mu\text{g}/\text{m}^3$ of PM_{10} or British Smoke (BS) for different time scales of exposure (log scale of approximate number of days, updated and adapted from Pope^{281a}). Euro indicates European; cardio, cardiovascular disease; and cardiopul, cardiopulmonary.

tality risk observed in cohort studies that extends below present-day regulations of 15 $\mu\text{g}/\text{m}^3$ for mean annual levels, without a discernable “safe” threshold.^{67,70,84} Cardiovascular risk due to particle exposure was also shown to extend below 15 $\mu\text{g}/\text{m}^3$ in the recent analysis of the Women’s Health Initiative Observational Study.⁷² This monotonic association supports the idea that any reduction in particulate pollution will translate into health benefits within a population of people, each with their own individual level of susceptibility. It also suggests that a larger decrease in $\text{PM}_{2.5}$ exposures will produce a greater reduction in mortality. Finally, a recent analysis of the literature provided important new insights into the nature of the PM exposure-response relationship.²⁸⁰ The risk for cardiovascular mortality was shown to increase in a linear fashion across a logarithmically increasing dosage of inhaled fine-particle levels that ranged from ambient PM air pollution (≈ 0.2 mg/d), through secondhand smoke (≈ 1 mg/d), to active smoking (200 mg/d). This means that the exposure response is extremely steep at very low PM levels (ie, ambient air pollution) and flattens out at higher concentrations (ie, active smoking). This may help explain the seemingly incongruent and comparatively very high degree of cardiovascular risk posed by the much lower levels of PM exposure from ambient pollution and secondhand smoke versus the much higher doses due to active smoking. Thus, the cardiovascular system may be extremely sensitive to very low levels of PM inhalation as encountered with ambient pollution.

At present, the underlying nature and full scope of the temporal-risk relationship posed by longer-term PM expo-

sure remain uncertain.^{2,281} The writing group members did concur that the available epidemiological studies demonstrate larger cardiovascular risks posed by more prolonged exposures to higher PM levels than observed over only a few days (Figure 2). Cohort studies using Cox regression survival analyses (over months to years) are capable of evaluating a more complete portion of the temporal-risk relationship than time-series analyses over only a few days that use Poisson regression. However, given the lack of complete information, no conclusions could be drawn on the full magnitude of the augmented risk posed by chronic exposures, the time window (a few months versus decades) required to exhibit this enhanced risk, the underlying biological causes, the extent to which statistical differences between study types explain the variations in risk, and whether clinically relevant chronic CVDs are precipitated by chronic exposures. Some writing group members believe it is important to differentiate as 2 distinct issues the potentially greater effect of long-term exposures on increasing the risk for acute events (eg, cardiovascular mortality) compared with the putative effect on initiating or accelerating the development of chronic CVD processes per se (eg, coronary atherosclerosis). As such, it is possible that the greater risks observed in cohort studies could be capturing the fact that repetitive exposures over months or years augment the risk for sudden cardiovascular events in susceptible people, without actually worsening an underlying “chronic” disease process.

On the one hand, the available studies demonstrate that the majority of the larger risk-effect sizes posed by longer-term versus short-term exposures appear to be manifested within

only 1 to 2 years of follow-up. Extending the duration of follow-up increases cardiovascular risk, but to a progressively smaller degree over time (Figure 2). The discrepancy in the effect sizes among study types (eg, cohort versus time-series studies) could also reflect differences in statistical methodologies or population susceptibilities.^{282–284} Recent attempts to investigate this matter^{64,84} suggest that the risk for acute events associated with chronic exposures may be reasonably well estimated by only the most proximal 1 to 2 years of PM levels. The most recent time frames of exposure also explain a substantial portion of the excess cardiovascular risk observed in several cohort studies.^{70,72,73,83} These findings bolster the argument that relatively rapid and pliable (and potentially reversible) biological responses, such as the instigation of plaque instability or the enhanced thrombotic potential caused by PM-mediated inflammation or endothelial dysfunction (which can occur and abate over only a few weeks to months), could explain the biology responsible for this greater relative risk.

On the other hand, cogent alternative arguments can be made to explain the differences in relative risk between the cohort and time-series studies. The likely high correlation of a recent year's exposure levels with exposures over many years, as well as the uniform rank ordering of exposure severity over time among cities, can explain why only a short period of PM exposure assessment is required to understand the risk of longer-term exposures. In addition, no studies have evaluated the potential risks of exposure over decades or a lifetime. PM augments the ability of traditional risk factors to accelerate the development of atherosclerosis in experimental settings. As such, it is also plausible that long-term exposures may enhance cardiovascular risk to an even greater extent by increasing an individual's susceptibility for future cardiovascular events or acute exposures. In addition, the full extent of this possibility may not be illustrated by the limited follow-up period (4 to 5 years) of the majority of cohort studies. The writing group thus agreed that this important issue requires more investigation.

It is also possible that these 2 explanations are not mutually exclusive. Furthermore, it cannot be concluded from available information that a long period of time is required for reductions in PM levels to translate into a decrease in cardiovascular risk. On the contrary, reductions in second-hand smoke²⁸⁵ and PM air pollution levels^{64,84,90,95} appear to produce fairly rapid decreases in cardiovascular event rates, within a few months to years.²⁸⁴ At present, the available data do not allow for firm conclusions regarding the underlying biology and the full extent of the potentially nonuniform PM exposure-to-cardiovascular risk temporal relationship.

Susceptibility to Air Pollution Exposure

Susceptibility refers to a heightened risk for a particular cardiovascular end point or event to occur compared with the general population at the same concentration of PM exposure. Typically, this is indicative of an underlying medical condition (eg, diabetes) or personal characteristic (eg, old age) that causes this enhanced risk. This is in contrast to the term

“vulnerability,” which refers to a population of individuals at greater risk for more frequent or high levels of exposures.

Earlier studies reviewed in the first AHA scientific statement¹ suggested that susceptible populations include the elderly; individuals with diabetes; patients with preexisting coronary heart disease, chronic lung disease, or heart failure; and individuals with low education or socioeconomic status. In the ACS study, current and previous smokers appeared to be at the same or greater degree of risk.⁶⁷ Among more recent studies, the Women's Health Initiative also reported positive findings among active smokers and an elevated risk for cardiovascular mortality induced by PM_{2.5}.⁷² Conversely, current smokers were found to be at no increased risk for cardiovascular mortality in response to PM_{2.5} exposure in the Nurses' Health Study.⁷³ Thus, the effect modification of smoking status requires more investigation. The APHENA study of European and North American cities recently confirmed that elderly and unemployed individuals are at higher risk of short-term PM exposure.⁶¹ In a multicity time-series study in Asia, women, the elderly, and individuals with lower education and socioeconomic status were also shown to be at elevated risk.²⁸⁶ A few additional studies have reported some evidence of susceptibility to short-term PM exposures among older individuals, people with diabetes, and those with a lower level of education.^{287–289} Finally, a recent study illustrated that present-day levels of PM_{2.5} likely increase the risk for a cardiac event within a few days of exposure principally (or even solely) among individuals with preexisting significant coronary artery disease, even if they are seemingly healthy (eg, without anginal symptoms). Patients without obstructive lesions on heart catheterization were not at any risk for PM_{2.5}-induced myocardial events over the short term.¹³ This is not surprising, because most acute cardiovascular events occur among individuals with underlying vulnerable substrate (eg, unstable plaques) and not in individuals with normal coronary arteries.

Obesity has been newly recognized as a possible susceptibility factor. Two cohort studies have shown that a greater body mass index enhances the susceptibility for PM-induced cardiovascular mortality, at least among women.^{72,73} Although individuals with diabetes showed a trend toward greater risk in the Women's Health Initiative,⁷² hypertension, high cholesterol, smoking, elderly age, education, and income did not alter the risk association. Overall, there appears to be little effect modification by race, hypercholesterolemia, or BP among the studies. Finally, sex may also be a risk-effect modifier. The particularly robust risk estimates of the 2 cohort studies that included only women,^{72,73} the fact that PM increased cardiovascular risk in female but not male participants of the AHSMOG study,⁷⁵ and the multicity time-series findings in Asia²⁸⁶ suggest that women may be at greater risk for cardiovascular mortality related to PM. Further studies are needed to clarify whether obese individuals and women are indeed susceptible populations.

Biological Mechanisms

There has been substantial improvement in our understanding of the biological mechanisms involved in PM-mediated

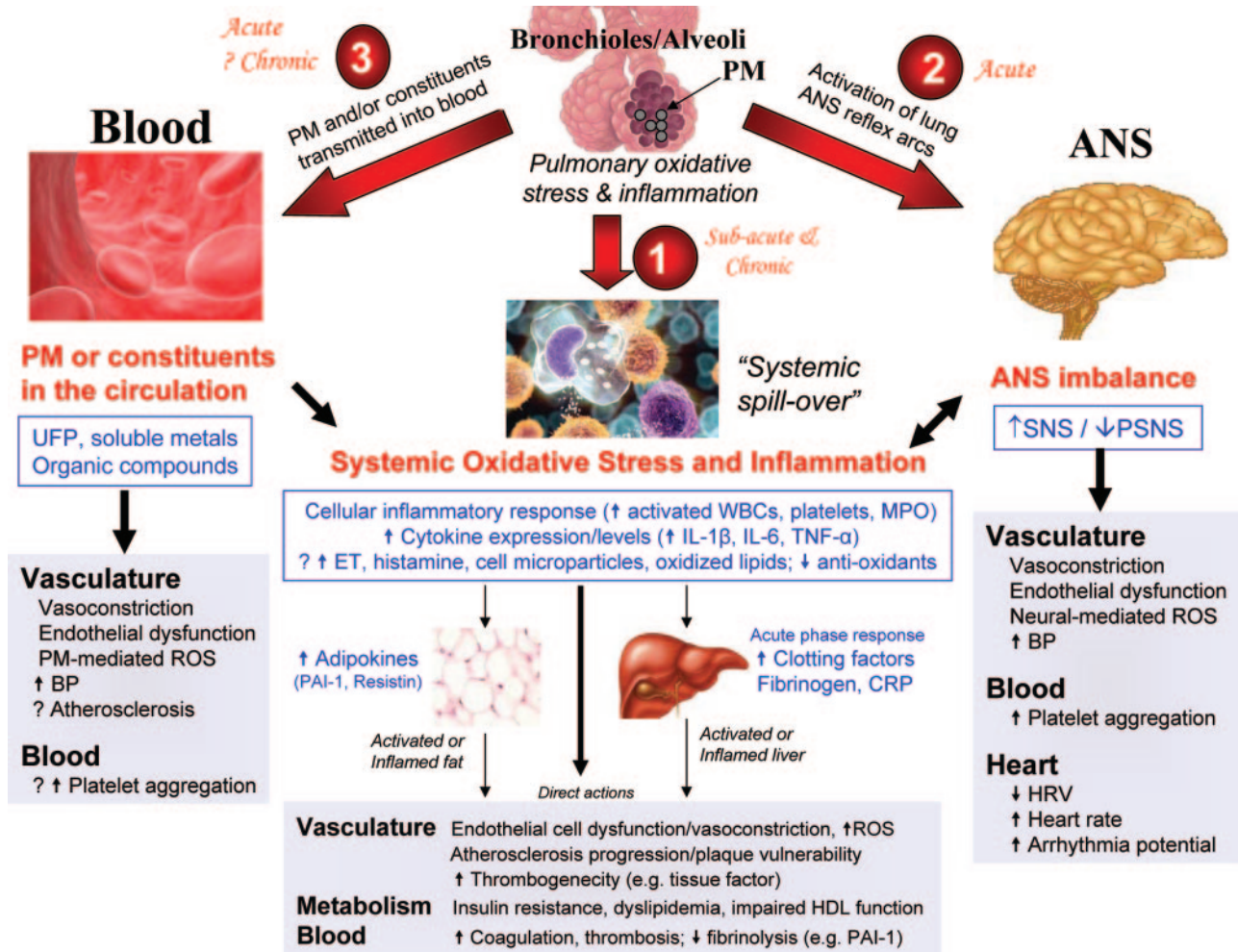


Figure 3. Biological pathways linking PM exposure with CVDs. The 3 generalized intermediary pathways and the subsequent specific biological responses that could be capable of instigating cardiovascular events are shown. MPO indicates myeloperoxidase; PAI, plasminogen activator inhibitor; PSNS, parasympathetic nervous system; SNS, sympathetic nervous system; and WBCs, white blood cells. A question mark (?) indicates a pathway/mechanism with weak or mixed evidence or a mechanism of likely yet primarily theoretical existence based on the literature.

cardiovascular effects. Studies before 2004 were reviewed previously,¹ and only some are again discussed here for contextual background. A number of new experiments have demonstrated very rapid effects of air pollution, such as vascular dysfunction, which argues for the existence of pathways that convey signals systemically within hours of PM inhalation. On the other hand, there is also support for chronic biological effects, such as the promotion of atherosclerosis. At the molecular level, persuasive evidence supports an integral role for ROS-dependent pathways at multiple stages, such as in the instigation of pulmonary oxidative stress, systemic proinflammatory responses, vascular dysfunction, and atherosclerosis. In sum, new studies continue to support the idea that inhalation of PM can instigate extrapulmonary effects on the cardiovascular system by 3 general “intermediary” pathways. These include pathway 1, the release of proinflammatory mediators (eg, cytokines, activated immune cells, or platelets) or vasoactive molecules (eg, ET, possibly histamine, or microparticles) from lung-based cells; pathway 2, perturbation of systemic ANS balance or heart rhythm by particle interactions with lung receptors or

nerves; and pathway 3, potentially the translocation of PM (ie, UFPs) or particle constituents (organic compounds, metals) into the systemic circulation (Figure 3).

Exposure Considerations

Animal and human exposure studies are discussed separately and apart from the effect of ambient PM because their methodologies and clinical relevancies vary widely. Controlled exposure studies involve exposing a subject to various size fractions of PM within a chamber connected to ambient air (concentrated or nonconcentrated) or a source of aerosolized particles. Virtual impactor systems that deliver concentrated ambient particles (CAPs) from “real-world” ambient air are a commonly used approach for mimicking exposures to higher levels of ambient particles without requiring invasive methods or the generation of artificial particles.³ Both a strength and limitation, however, is that CAPs can vary considerably from day to day in composition. Additionally, only certain particle size μ m ranges are typically concentrated (eg, PM from 0.1 to 2.5 μ m in the fine-CAP system), whereas

ambient air contains a mixture of particle sizes, volatile organics, and gases that are not concentrated (and can be lowered). Potential interactions between PM and gaseous copollutants on health end points are therefore excluded, unless the latter are reintroduced in an artificial fashion. Other methods of controlled-inhalation exposures include diesel engine exhaust (diluted and aged mixtures of high numbers of fresh combustion UFPs with vapor-phase components), roadside aerosols, and wood-burning sources. Regarding animal exposures, intratracheal instillation methods may sometimes be required because of the limited availability of inhalation exposure systems. Unfortunately, particle size and surface characteristics—mostly retained in inhalation systems with fresh sources of pollution and which may be important in influencing biological effects—are likely significantly altered in instillation systems or by methods that use previously collected particulate. However, the use of carefully modeled exposures (eg, deposition calculation) and the recognition that areas of “hot spots” containing markedly higher PM levels within the lung may occur even during normal inhalation make the results of these experiments potentially relevant.² Further detailed discussions of exposure considerations are reviewed elsewhere.²⁹⁰

The protocol details vary considerably among the studies. Many aspects of exposure, including the duration, concentration, PM size ranges and composition, and gaseous copollutants, are important to consider. A wide variety of outcomes may be anticipated depending on the biological pathways evoked by differing exposures. Moreover, there are multiple determinants of the subsequent physiological responses, including the time frames of investigation, preexisting susceptibility, animal models, and the details of the outcomes investigated. All of these factors may explain some of the heterogeneity in the reported study results and must be taken into consideration when interpreting the findings.

Animal Exposure and Toxicological Studies

Studies that investigate the effects of exposure on susceptible animals (eg, those with preexisting cardiovascular or metabolic abnormalities) may be preferable in many circumstances because of the increasing recognition that the pathways underlying the biological effects of PM overlap (ie, modify and/or enhance) those of conventional cardiovascular risk factors. Such factors (eg, hypertension or atherosclerosis) may also be necessary or at least responsible for the evocation of a more readily observable or robust response. For example, in the context of systemic oxidative stress or inflammation, the cellular machinery for the generation of excess ROS and proinflammatory responses (eg, adhesion molecule and cytokine expression) is already primed or operational in susceptible animals.

Pulmonary Oxidative Stress and Inflammation

The molecular events responsible for triggering pulmonary oxidative stress and inflammation, along with the interactions between lung and immune cells, the inhaled PM, and the protective secretions (eg, surfactant, proteins, and antioxidants), are highly complex,^{4–6} as reviewed in detail

elsewhere.^{290a,290b,414} In brief, size, charge, solubility, aggregation, ROS-producing potential, and chemistry play roles in determining the responses. These include the particle fate (eg, lung clearance versus retention rates), the nature of the PM-cell interactions (eg, immune versus lung cell uptake, host cell responses, and intracellular sequestration/location), and the dose (likely typically a small percentage of inhaled PM) and pathways of potential systemic transmission of PM or its constituents, such as in the circulation [free, intracellular within circulating cells, (lipo)protein-bound] or via lymphatic spread.^{4,5,290a,290b} Because of their nano-scale size, UFPs may directly enter multiple lung cell types via nonphagocytic pathways and adversely affect organelles, such as mitochondria.^{6,290a,290b} Larger unopsonized fine particles are more typically taken up by phagocytes through interactions with innate immunity receptors such as MARCO (macrophage receptor with collagenous structure) or other scavenger receptors.^{5,290a,290b} This may in fact be a protective mechanism that sometimes prevents harmful lung inflammation. Certain particle compounds may directly generate ROS *in vivo* because of their surface chemistry (eg, metals, organic compounds, and semiquinones) or after bioactivation by cytochrome P450 systems (eg, polycyclic aromatic hydrocarbon conversion to quinones).^{6,290a,290b} A particle surface or anions present on otherwise more inert particles may disrupt iron homeostasis in the lung and thereby also generate ROS via Fenton reactions.²⁹¹ Other PM constituents may do so indirectly by the upregulation of endogenous cellular sources (eg, nicotinamide adenine dinucleotide phosphate [NADPH] oxidase)^{292,293} or by perturbing organelle function (eg, mitochondria) by taken-up PM components.²⁶¹ Particle stimulation of irritant and afferent ANS fibers may also play a role in local and systemic oxidative stress formation.²⁹⁴ Given the rich antioxidant defenses in the lung fluid, secondarily generated oxidization products of endogenous molecules (eg, oxidized phospholipids, proteins) or a reduction in endogenous antioxidants *per se* may be responsible at least in part for the state of oxidative stress in the lungs (along with instigating the subsequent cellular responses) rather than ROS derived directly from PM and its constituents.

Subsequent to oxidative stress, antioxidant and phase II defenses may be activated (eg, inducible nitric oxide synthase, glutathione) via transcription factor Nrf2-dependent pathways.²⁶¹ When inadequate, pathological oxidative stress can initiate a variety of pulmonary inflammatory responses. For example, ROS in the lungs has been shown to augment the signal transduction of membrane ligand (eg, epidermal growth factor by disrupting phosphatases) or pattern-recognition receptors (eg, toll-like receptors [TLR])^{295–299} and/or stimulate intracellular pathways (eg, mitogen-activated protein kinases) that lead to the activation of proinflammatory transcription factors (eg, nuclear factor- κ B) that upregulate expression of a variety of cytokines and chemokines.²⁶¹ Alteration in lung cell redox status may itself stimulate nuclear factor- κ B. Biological components within coarse PM could also directly trigger inflammation (eg, nuclear factor- κ B pathways) by binding to TLR2 or TLR4 receptors or other innate immune pattern-recognition receptors.²⁹⁷ It is also possible that other components of metal-rich

PM could instigate inflammatory pathways via TLR activation directly or via the oxidation of endogenous biological compounds that then serve as TLR ligands.³⁰⁰ Finally, there is some evidence that PM can activate inflammatory mitogen-activated protein kinase signaling by angiotensin II receptor-dependent pathways.²⁹⁵ These inflammatory responses can also exacerbate the initial oxidative stress [eg, via upregulation of cellular NAD(P)H oxidase] and thus initiate a positive-feedback cycle.

Available studies support important contributions to pulmonary inflammation from innate immune cells such as neutrophils and macrophages (TNF- α , IL-6), as well as from the adaptive immune system, such as T cells (IL-1, IL-4, IL-6, and IL-10). Although the dominant source of cytokines likely represents the alveolar macrophages and lung epithelial cells, the role of other innate and adaptive immune cells cannot be ruled out.^{299,301,302} Recently, myeloperoxidase activity was shown to increase after PM exposure in the same time course of appearance of cellular inflammation (primarily neutrophils) in the lung.³⁰³ Gaseous components such as ozone may also amplify the toxicity of PM.³⁰⁴

Systemic Inflammation

In the context of examining the cardiovascular effects of air pollution, it is important to consider the inflammatory mediators that are released from lung cells after contact with PM, because some could conceivably spill over to the general circulation or increase liver production of acute-phase proteins (eg, CRP, fibrinogen). An increase in circulating proinflammatory mediators (eg, activated immune cells, cytokines) could thus serve as a pathway to instigate adverse effects on the heart and vasculature. Numerous experiments have demonstrated increased cellular and inflammatory cytokine content, such as IL-6, IL-1 β , TNF- α , interferon- γ , and IL-8, of bronchial fluid and sometimes in circulating blood after acute exposure to a variety of pollutants.^{292,305–311}

Critical roles for the elevations in systemic and pulmonary levels of IL-6 and TNF- α have been observed after PM exposure, typically coincident with pulmonary inflammation.^{292,302,306,309,311–314} There is at least some evidence that the degree of pulmonary inflammation and systemic inflammation (IL-6) correlates with the elevation of systemic cytokines and systemic vascular dysfunction.³¹⁴ In a 4-week inhalation exposure to freshly generated diesel exhaust, IL-6 knockout mice did not demonstrate increased cellular inflammation or TNF- α in bronchial fluid, which implies a role for IL-6.³¹⁵ Consistent with these findings, acute intratracheal exposure to PM₁₀ resulted in an increase in IL-6, TNF- α , and interferon- γ in the bronchial fluid.³¹⁶ However, in this study, IL-6^{-/-} mice showed roughly the same levels of TNF- α in bronchial fluid as wild-type mice, although interferon- γ was decreased to control values.³¹⁶ The results also suggested that lung macrophages play an important role, because depletion of these cells abolished the increases in some of the cytokines and systemic cardiovascular responses. Although our understanding of the source of IL-6 and TNF- α and their involvement in the systemic inflammatory response after PM exposure remains incomplete, these and other experiments appear

to suggest that at least with PM₁₀ particles, alveolar macrophages play a dominant role.^{309,314,316}

Among remaining uncertainties, the upstream signaling pathway responsible for the recognition of PM components that in turn produce the systemic inflammation has not been fully elucidated³¹⁷; however, there is some evidence with other particulates and experimental models of lung injury that ROS generated by NADPH oxidase or pattern-recognition receptors may modulate some of these responses.^{292,299,318} NADPH-oxidase knockout mice demonstrated significantly lower IL-6 and macrophage inflammatory protein-2 responses to collected PM than wild-type mice.²⁹² Extrapulmonary sources may also be involved in promulgating the systemic inflammation. PM_{2,5} exposure in a model of diet-induced obesity in C57Bl/6 mice for a duration of 24 weeks resulted in elevations in TNF- α and IL-6. In addition, there were increases in circulating adipokines, such as resistin and plasminogen activator inhibitor-1.³¹⁹ The elevation in cytokines, thought to be derived from adipose sources, in addition to findings of adipose inflammation in that study, raises the possibility of additional systemic nonpulmonary sources of such cytokines.

Systemic Oxidative Stress

Numerous *in vitro* studies have demonstrated activation of ROS-generating pathways by PM incubation, such as NADPH oxidases, mitochondrial sources, cytochrome P450 enzymes, and endothelial nitric oxide synthase in cultured cells or in pulmonary and vascular tissue.^{293,311,320–329} Similar to inflammation, the oxidative stress after PM inhalation may not always stay confined within the lungs.³³⁰ The sources of excess ROS within cardiovascular tissue may include circulating immune cells or cytokines, depletion of defense mechanisms (eg, impaired high-density lipoprotein function), oxidation of lipoproteins or other plasma constituents,³³¹ activation of ANS pathways,²⁹⁴ or circulating PM constituents (eg, soluble metals, organic compounds) reaching the vasculature.²⁶¹ Activation of ROS-dependent pathways modulates diverse responses with far-reaching consequences, including vascular inflammation/activation, atherosclerosis, impaired basal vasomotor balance, enhanced coagulation/thrombosis, and platelet activation.^{290b}

Recent experiments have indeed confirmed the existence of footprints or markers of oxidative stress within the cardiovascular system in the *in vivo* context. Acute-exposure studies³³² have shown a relationship between the vascular dysfunction in spinotrapezius microvessels and the release of myeloperoxidase from leukocytes into the vasculature within only hours after the pulmonary instillation of PM.³³² Interestingly, an insoluble particle (TiO₂) induced very similar effects. More long-term studies³³³ have demonstrated that 10 weeks of exposure to PM_{2,5} increased superoxide production in response to angiotensin II and resulted in upregulation of NAD(P)H oxidase subunits and depletion of tetrahydrobiopterin in the vasculature. These effects had functional consequences in terms of increases in systemic vascular resistance and BP. In another investigation that involved apolipoprotein E-deficient (ApoE^{-/-}) fed a high-fat diet, chronic exposure

to PM_{2.5} exacerbated vascular oxidant stress and promoted atherosclerosis progression.³³⁴ The proatherogenic effects of ambient UFPs³³¹ versus PM_{2.5} in genetically susceptible ApoE^{-/-} mice in a mobile facility close to a Los Angeles freeway have also been compared. Exposure to UFPs resulted in an inhibition of the antiinflammatory capacity of plasma high-density lipoprotein and greater systemic oxidative stress, as evidenced by increased hepatic malondialdehyde and upregulation of Nrf2-regulated antioxidant genes.³³¹

Other experiments²⁹⁴ have suggested that ANS imbalance may play an important role in PM-induced cardiac oxidative stress. Pharmacological inhibition of the ANS could significantly reduce chemiluminescence in the heart after exposure.³⁰³ More recently, an upstream modulator, the transient receptor potential vanilloid receptor-1, within the lung was identified as central to the inhaled CAP-mediated induction of cardiac chemiluminescence.³³⁵ In these studies, capsaizepine was able to abrogate ECG alterations in rats during the 5-hour exposure, which suggests that neural ANS pathways are crucial.

Thrombosis and Coagulation

Earlier studies using intratracheal instillation of high concentrations of diesel exhaust particles demonstrated the induction of lung inflammation, platelet activation, and increased peripheral vascular thrombosis in both arteries and veins after photochemical injury.^{336,337} Thrombosis susceptibility was ascribed to direct passage of the instilled UFPs in the blood, because large polystyrene particles unlikely to cross the lung-blood barrier did not increase peripheral thrombosis. In a subsequent study, a persistent increase in thrombosis susceptibility to diesel exhaust particles was shown after 24 hours, an effect that was mitigated by pretreatment with sodium cromoglycate, which indicates that this response was secondary to histamine release from basophil degranulation.³³⁸ These same effects, however, were mimicked by 400-nm polystyrene particles with a low likelihood of transgressing the pulmonary barrier, which implicates pulmonary release of histamine as a mediator of thrombosis at the later time point. Because histamine was increased in the plasma at 6 and 24 hours after exposure, and diphenhydramine mitigated diesel PM-induced thrombosis at later time points but not at 1 hour, it was hypothesized that additional direct effects of PM constituents reaching the circulation may be responsible for the earliest prothrombotic effects.³³⁹ No increase in circulating von Willebrand factor was observed after instillation of both particles. Finally, pulmonary instillation of carbon nanotubes produced neutrophil lung influx 24 hours later. Circulating platelet-leukocyte conjugates were elevated 6 hours after exposure, whereas procoagulant microvesicular tissue factor activity and peripheral thrombotic potential were increased 24 hours later. Inhibition of P-selectin abrogated these responses, which demonstrates that rapid activation of circulating platelets by the pulmonary deposition of PM plays a vital role.³⁴⁰ This series of studies suggests that release of lung cell-derived mediators (eg, histamine) after several hours along with the more rapid activation of circulating platelets by lung inflammation via P-selectin-dependent

processes may mediate distant system prothrombotic effects without necessarily inducing systemic endothelial damage.

In a study using C57BL/6J mice, intratracheal PM₁₀ particles rich in transition metals decreased bleeding, prothrombin, and activated partial thromboplastin times and enhanced the levels of several coagulation factors as well as thrombosis times in response to experimental FeCl₃ injury.³¹⁶ This prothrombotic effect was mitigated in IL-6^{-/-} and macrophage-depleted mice, which suggests that IL-6, lung macrophages, and pulmonary inflammation are necessary initial steps. It is possible, however, that coarse-particle components (eg, endotoxin) could have been important mechanistically via TLR activation. The effect of fine PM or UFPs per se requires more investigation. Chronic ambient exposure to PM_{2.5} has also been shown to increase tissue factor expression in macrophages and smooth muscle cells in atherosclerotic lesions. Complementary *in vitro* studies with cultured human smooth muscle cells and monocytes demonstrate dose-dependent increases in tissue factor in response to collected ambient particles.³⁴¹ Other findings also support potential procoagulant and thrombotic effects of PM.^{342,343} These collective studies suggest that both short- and long-term PM inhalation can enhance thrombotic and coagulation tendencies, potentially via increases in circulating histamine and inflammatory cytokines and/or activated white cells and platelets. The plausibility of these pathways is supported by the well-recognized cross talk between inflammation and thrombosis.³⁴⁴ Potential additional roles for UFPs or soluble constituents that reach the circulation and directly enhance platelet aggregation or systemic oxidative stress (thus activating the endothelium and blunting platelet-derived nitric oxide) require more investigation.

Systemic and Pulmonary Hypertension

Early animal studies suggested small or inconsistent effects of PM on BP,³⁴⁵⁻³⁴⁷ sometimes dependent on the season³⁴⁸ of exposures. A potential explanation may be variations in experimental protocols, including differences in the delivery, duration, and composition of exposure and the methods used to measure BP. Moreover, PM by itself may represent a relatively weak stimulus but may act more robustly in concert with other predisposing factors to affect BP. Sun et al³³³ recently demonstrated a significant interactive effect of fine-CAP exposure with the vasoconstrictor angiotensin II in rats. Preexposure to PM_{2.5} for a 10-week period resulted in enhancement of its prohypertensive response measured continuously by intra-arterial radiotelemetry. The exaggerated BP elevation was accompanied by endothelial dysfunction, including blunted endothelium-dependent vasodilation and enhanced vasoconstrictor reactivity, along with upregulation of NADPH oxidase and Rho-kinase-signaling pathways. *In vitro* exposure to UFPs and PM_{2.5} was also associated with an increase in Rho-kinase activity, phosphorylation of myosin light chain, and myosin phosphatase target subunit. Pretreatment with the nonspecific antioxidant *N*-acetylcysteine and Rho-kinase inhibitors prevented these responses, which suggests an ROS-mediated mechanism for particle-mediated effects on vascular smooth muscle constriction. Further

studies corroborated the role of exaggerated Rho-kinase pathway activity in potentiating the hypertensive response to angiotensin II in mice exposed to PM_{2.5}.³⁴⁹ Moreover, particle exposure augmented angiotensin-mediated cardiac hypertrophy and collagen deposition. Blockade of Rho-kinase abolished these effects. These responses suggest that chronic PM_{2.5} exposure disrupts normal vascular homeostasis and vasoactive mediator balance through ROS-dependent mechanisms in a manner that sensitizes the vessel toward vasoconstrictors. Activation of RhoA/Rho-kinase signaling pathways appears to play an important mechanistic role.

In conscious canines with implanted BP catheters, systemic arterial BP increased and baroreceptor sensitivity was rapidly altered over a few hours during CAP exposure.³⁵⁰ Interestingly, α -adrenergic antagonism abrogated the responses. The findings support a mechanistic role for acute activation of the sympathetic nervous system by inhaled particles. In a study with Wistar-Kyoto male rats, CAP exposure for 4 days upregulated ET-A receptor expression in the heart. This alteration was also weakly correlated with an increase in BP, which suggests a role for enhanced ET activity.³⁵¹ PM has also been demonstrated to alter the release of ET-1 and ET-3 from the lungs.³⁵² Elevation in pulmonary vascular resistance and pulmonary arterial pressure, which suggests constriction of the pulmonary vessels, has also been demonstrated in response to respirable carbon black particles.³⁵³ Recently, ultrafine carbon particles were shown to increase BP in spontaneously hypertensive rats 1 to 3 days after a 24-hour exposure.³⁵⁴ This response occurred concomitant with increased ET-1 messenger ribonucleic acid levels in lung tissue and small elevations in plasma renin concentration and angiotensin I and II in the systemic circulation. These findings further support the idea that ET may play a role in cardiovascular responses to PM exposure and suggest that activation of the renin-angiotensin system may also be involved. It is not clear whether the elevated circulating ET levels reflect increased release from the lungs and whether this mediates a systemic vasoconstrictor response. Alternatively, the increase may be more indicative of enhanced vascular tissue activity of these systems. Longer-term exposures of carbon black for 4 weeks in Sprague-Dawley rats has also been shown to significantly increase systolic BP concomitant with increases in serum levels of IL-6 and CRP.³⁵⁵

Finally, *in vitro* exposure to soluble and insoluble components of UFPs induces constriction in isolated pulmonary arterial rings and activates intracellular signaling pathways such as phosphorylation of extracellular signal-regulated kinase-1/2 and p38 mitogen-activated protein kinase in pulmonary endothelial cells. These effects were antagonized by losartan, and several metal components (copper and zinc) could replicate the responses.²⁹⁵ This suggests a possible role for activation of angiotensin II receptor pathways relevant for the maintenance of vasomotor tone and smooth muscle constriction after inhalation of metal constituents within PM.

In sum, the studies demonstrate that long-term PM exposures over a period of weeks are capable of enhancing vasoconstrictive responsiveness of the vasculature (eg, increased Rho-kinase activity and reduced nitric oxide bioavailability) by inflammatory and ROS-dependent cell-signaling

pathways. Shorter-term exposures over several hours to days may lead to vasoconstriction and increased pulmonary and systemic BP by pathways dependent on enhanced ET or angiotensin II signaling. Lung cells may release ET into the systemic circulation and thus increase its systemic activity, or the vascular ET system may be relatively upregulated because of increased ROS or reduced nitric oxide. Activation of the renin-angiotensin system may also occur because of systemic oxidative stress or inflammation or as a consequence of ANS imbalance. The very acute increase in BP that occurs concomitant with the inhalation of particles or within only minutes to hours after exposure appears to be mediated by autonomic imbalance that favors a relative activation of the sympathetic nervous system. No study has evaluated the effect of air pollution on renal sodium handling or long-term pressure natriuresis mechanisms, which are fundamental to the generation of chronic hypertension.

Vascular Dysfunction and Atherosclerosis

Many early experiments demonstrated the capacity of PM constituents to blunt nitric oxide-dependent dilation and enhance vasoconstrictor tone in *ex vivo* vascular studies because of excess ROS formation.¹ The first *in vivo* experiment demonstrated the proatherosclerotic actions of intratracheal PM₁₀ instillation.³⁵⁶ More recently, the pulmonary instillation of several different PM types was shown to rapidly impair microvascular endothelium-dependent vasodilation within days, likely by proinflammatory or ROS-dependent mechanisms (eg, myeloperoxidase).³⁵² Several animal studies have now demonstrated that long-term exposure to ambient PM_{2.5}, by use of ambient-exposure facilities without direct pulmonary instillation, not only causes endothelial dysfunction but also accelerates the progression of atherosclerosis. Sun et al³⁵⁴ demonstrated that exposure of atherosclerosis-prone ApoE^{-/-} mice to environmentally relevant levels of CAP, derived from regional northeastern PM_{2.5}, for 6 months in conjunction with a high-fat chow diet potentiated plaque development and heightened vascular inflammation (CD68+ macrophage infiltration and inducible nitric oxide synthase expression) and oxidant stress. The atherosclerotic plaque progression was also accompanied by alterations in vasomotor tone, including decreased endothelium-dependent vasodilation and heightened vasoconstriction to adrenergic stimuli. Importantly, the normalized average PM_{2.5} concentration over the entire period was 15.2 $\mu\text{g}/\text{m}^3$, which approximates the annual NAAQS. Similar findings were reported in other chronic CAP exposures that involved an ApoE^{-/-} model.³⁵⁷ However, exposures to a double-knockout model of ApoE-deficient and low-density lipoprotein receptor-deficient mice increased plaque cellularity, reflective of inflammation, but did not enhance plaque burden. It is possible that the atherosclerotic severity of this phenotype precluded the observation of more subtle effects of CAP exposures.

Intratracheal instillation of UFP can acutely impair aortic endothelium-dependent vasodilation.³⁵⁸ Moreover, repeated 10-week-long endotracheal dispersion of UFP carbon black increased atherosclerosis in low-density lipoprotein receptor-

knockout mice.³⁵⁹ This occurred without evidence of systemic translocation of particles into the cardiovascular tissues. UFP inhalation by use of exposure facilities has also recently been shown to augment atherosclerosis, perhaps to a greater degree than PM_{2.5}. When investigating the effects of different PM size fractions, Araujo et al³⁵¹ compared the proatherogenic potential of exposure over 40 days to ambient particles <0.18 μm versus PM_{2.5} in ApoE^{-/-} mice. UFPs caused more adverse cardiovascular responses (eg, systemic oxidative stress, impaired high-density lipoprotein function) and greater potency in accelerating atherosclerotic lesion formation, although PM_{2.5} did demonstrate qualitatively similar effects. Recent studies have also demonstrated that PM exposure likely promulgates systemic atherosclerosis by mechanisms that overlap those of other conventional cardiovascular risk factors.³⁶⁰ Intratracheal instillation of PM₁₀ particles caused a rapid impairment in endothelium-dependent vasodilation, stimulation of bone marrow-derived cells, and increased migration of monocytes into atherosclerotic plaques.^{361,362} Systemic inflammation (IL-6) was also related to the degree of endothelial dysfunction.³¹⁴ Finally, the most compelling evidence for rapid impairment in nitric oxide bioavailability being directly involved in the origin of PM-induced endothelial dysfunction was demonstrated recently. Both fine-PM and UFM inhalation for only a few hours in normal rats blunted agonist-stimulated nitric oxide production within the microvasculature, measured by direct electrochemical sensors, concomitant with an observed impairment in vasomotor relaxation. Inhibition of myeloperoxidase or NADP(H) oxidase partially restored normal nitric oxide bioavailability and endothelial function, which suggests a role of activation of these endogenous radical-generating enzymes in this biological response.³⁶³

Potentially relevant adverse vascular effects of nonparticulate PM components should not be discounted. There may also exist some synergy between vapor phase, gas, and particle constituents in relation to instigation of cardiovascular responses. Recently,³⁶⁴ it was demonstrated in apoE^{-/-} mice that whole gasoline engine exhaust over 1 or 7 days increased vascular messenger ribonucleic acid expression of matrix metalloproteinase (MMP)-2 and MMP-9. Levels of ET-1 and ROS were similarly increased. The vascular ROS and MMP-2 elevations were attenuated by tempol. Endothelial receptor antagonism ameliorated the vascular expression of MMP-2, MMP-9, and ROS. In separate experiments, diesel exhaust exposure to rats for 5 hours augmented ET-induced vasoconstriction, potentially via a blunting of ET-B-induced nitric oxide release.³⁶⁵ The findings suggest that exposure to a fresh mixture of PM, gases, and vapors may play a role in rapidly triggering atherosclerotic plaque vulnerability via ROS and ET-dependent upregulation of MMP levels.

Some studies suggest that predisposed animals may be more susceptible to air pollution-mediated vascular dysfunction. Diesel exhaust particles delivered by intraperitoneal injection impaired nitric oxide-dependent vasodilation only in apoE^{-/-} mice with atherosclerosis and not in healthy control animals.³⁶⁶ Aortas from prediabetic rats were found to be more susceptible to repeated exposures to oil combustion

particles in causing noradrenergic-mediated constriction and impaired endothelium-dependent vasodilation.³⁶⁷

Taken together, the available studies suggest that short- and long-term particle exposures (including PM₁₀, PM_{2.5}, and UFP) can impair conduit and resistance arterial endothelium-dependent vasodilation. Chronic exposures have been shown to be capable of promoting atherosclerosis progression and enhancing plaque vulnerability. The underlying mechanisms likely involve vascular sequelae of systemic inflammation (due to interactions with innate immune cells and cytokines) or exaggerated oxidative stress pathways. Excess vascular ROS and inflammation will impair endogenous vasodilator bioavailability (eg, nitric oxide), enhance vasoconstrictor tone (eg, ET), and chronically activate multiple intracellular pathways that promote atherosclerosis.^{368–370}

Heart Rate Variability

Some of the earliest indications of systemic effects of PM came from ECG studies in rats.³⁷¹ In general, reductions in several measures of HRV have been shown.^{372–376} Most of the recent research has focused on exploring the roles of susceptibility and exposure characteristics. Decreases in heart rate and HRV indices have been reported to be pronounced in senescent mice, which indicates that aging may be a susceptibility factor.³⁵³ Using an anesthetized model of postinfarction myocardium sensitivity, Wellenius and colleagues³⁷⁷ did not demonstrate an effect of 1 hour of CAP exposure on heart rate or spontaneous ventricular arrhythmias. In contrast, in a post-MI heart failure model in Sprague-Dawley rats, diesel exhaust emissions reduced HRV in both healthy and heart failure groups and increased the incidence of premature ventricular contractions. Studies in mice have also indicated a potential role for transition metals and nickel in HRV alterations³⁷⁶ and provide initial clues on the PM components that could influence autonomic tone.⁴⁸

Some beginning insight into the neural pathways involved has been reported recently. PM-induced ECG changes in rats were shown to be prevented by inhibiting the transient receptor potential vanilloid receptor in the lungs. This suggests that the relevant neural mechanism that leads to alterations in HRV or heart rhythm may be induced by activation of receptor-mediated autonomic reflexes in the lung.³³⁵ Circulating particle constituents or inflammatory mediators interacting with myocardial ion channels or electrophysiology did not appear to be a pertinent mechanism, at least in these studies.³³⁵ However, it is unknown whether similar mechanisms can account for the HRV changes observed in humans, and a more detailed understanding of the anatomic pathways involved is required. Finally, it remains unclear whether the changes in cardiac HRV are actually caused by or merely illustrate an underlying alteration in ANS balance. Experiments that clearly define the direct contribution of sympathetic and parasympathetic nervous system activities (eg, microneurography, norepinephrine spillover rates, or autonomic receptor or ganglionic blockade) are needed.

MI and Arrhythmia

PM exposure can increase experimental infarct size and potentiate myocardial ischemia and arrhythmias in experi-

mental MI models. Relatively high concentrations of intratracheal UFP instillation induced pulmonary inflammation and doubled MI size in mice.³⁵⁸ Conscious dogs exposed to fine CAP for several days experienced greater ST-segment changes during transient coronary artery occlusion.³⁷⁸ These studies suggested that particulate-related changes in myocardial blood flow may be responsible, a hypothesis recently supported by experiments in chronically instrumented dogs exposed to fine CAP before transient occlusion of the left anterior descending artery. PM exposure was associated with a small but significant decrease in total myocardial flow, especially in the ischemic zone, and increases in coronary vascular resistance without an alteration in rate-pressure product.³⁷⁹ The abnormalities were inversely related to PM mass, particle number, and black carbon concentration.

Exposure to residual oil fly ash increases arrhythmia frequency in rats with preexisting premature ventricular complexes, which suggests that PM sensitizes ischemic myocardium to abnormal automaticity³⁷²; however, CAP had no effect in rats.³⁸⁰ Nevertheless, the data suggest that PM exposure may potentially be capable increasing the sensitivity of the myocardium to ischemia, likely by impairing myocardial blood flow and perfusion. In theory, this could play a role in enhancing the propensity for ventricular arrhythmias.

Insulin Resistance

Recently, Sun et al³¹⁹ exposed C57BL/6 mice fed high-fat chow to fine CAP or filtered air for 24 weeks. Mice exposed to PM_{2.5} exhibited marked worsening of whole-body insulin resistance, systemic inflammation (increased IL-6 and TNF- α), and higher levels of adipokines, such as resistin and plasminogen activator inhibitor-1. PM_{2.5} increased visceral adiposity and inflammation (F4/80⁺ cells), with stromal vascular cells expressing higher TNF- α and IL-6 and lower IL-10 levels. Exposure also induced insulin-signaling abnormalities and reduced phosphorylation of Akt and endothelial nitric oxide synthase in aortic tissue, accompanied by abnormalities in vascular relaxation to insulin. Additionally, there was evidence that PM_{2.5} exaggerated adhesion of monocytes in mesenteric microvessels, culminating in accumulation in visceral adipose. These intriguing findings suggest that longer-term exposure to PM air pollution may promote the chronic development of insulin resistance, obesity, and the metabolic syndrome.

Controlled-Exposure Studies in Humans

Several new human exposure studies have been published, a few of which have even included patients with CVD or risk factors. Similar to the animal studies, large variations among the exposure protocols, measured outcomes, and subject susceptibilities likely explain much of the differences among findings and must be considered when interpreting the results.

Systemic Inflammation

Controlled human exposure studies have measured the effects on circulating inflammatory markers such as CRP, IL-6, and TNF- α . In many of these single-episode short-term exposures,

no overt changes in plasma cytokine levels were observed after CAP^{381–383} or diesel exhaust.^{345,384–386} Similarly, CRP levels have not consistently been found to increase in the time frame and context of most of these studies.^{313,384–386}

However, there have also been some positive findings. Increases in IL-6³¹³ and TNF- α 24 hours after exposure to diesel exhaust in healthy adults have been reported. High levels of ambient particles can stimulate the bone marrow to enhance the release of neutrophils, band cells, and monocytes into the circulation, which causes a cellular inflammatory response.^{387,388} Some controlled-exposure studies corroborate the existence of a cellular proinflammatory response that manifests as increases in circulating white blood cell or immune cell counts. In 1 study, increased peripheral basophils in healthy older adults were noted 4 hours after a 2-hour exposure to fine CAP.³⁸⁹ In a similar study, increased white blood cell counts were observed in healthy young adults 12 hours after exposure.³⁸¹ Recently, investigators observed an increase in total white blood cell and neutrophil levels immediately after a 2-hour exposure to CAP in downtown Toronto, Ontario, Canada.³⁹⁰ Conversely, decreases in blood monocytes, basophils, eosinophils, and CD54 and CD18 adhesion molecule expression on monocytes after exposure to ultrafine carbon (10 to 50 $\mu\text{g}/\text{m}^3$) among exercising asthmatic individuals and healthy adults have also been reported.³⁹¹ The authors suggested in the latter study that these results may represent the sequestration of these cells in tissue compartments such as the lung or vasculature, where there may be selective expression of the corresponding receptors for these ligands.³⁶² However, other recent human clinical studies have found no association between peripheral blood cell counts and exposure to fine PM or UFPs such as zinc oxide,³⁹² ultrafine carbon,³⁹³ or diesel exhaust.^{313,384,385}

More subtle, yet physiologically relevant or functional proinflammatory changes may be overlooked by the measurement of circulating cytokines or cell counts alone in human studies. Peretz et al³⁹⁴ recently evaluated gene expression using an expression array in monocytes after 2 hours of exposure to diesel exhaust. Although initially a small study, 10 genes involved in the inflammatory response were modulated in response to exposure (8 upregulated, 2 downregulated). These findings will need to be reproduced in larger studies and raise the possibility that functional changes in inflammatory cells may occur without discernible changes in their levels in the peripheral circulation.³⁹⁴

In sum, the findings from controlled human exposures do not demonstrate a robust inflammatory response; however, they have been limited by the fact that they are, by necessity, of short duration and relatively low concentration. Additionally, the results do not preclude an effect of higher exposures, the presence of more subtle responses, or alterations in other cellular inflammatory pathways not measurable by circulating markers.

Systemic Oxidative Stress

The demonstration of systemic oxidative stress is difficult in human studies. Nonetheless, a few studies have reported positive findings. These include an increase in urinary excre-

tion of free 8-iso-prostaglandin-2 α among healthy adults after a 4-hour exposure to concentrated wood smoke³⁹⁵ and an increase in plasma antioxidant capacity 24 hours after a 1-hour exposure to diesel exhaust in a group of healthy volunteers.³¹³ The investigators speculated that systemic oxidative stress after exposure may have been responsible for this upregulation in antioxidant defense.³¹³ Other investigators³⁹⁴ have observed significant differences in expression of genes involved in oxidative stress pathways due to diesel exhaust exposure. Bräuner et al¹⁶⁷ recently investigated the effect of ultrafine traffic particles on oxidative stress–induced damage to DNA in healthy young adults exposed to low concentrations of ambient urban particles (PM_{2.5} and PM_{10–2.5} mass of 9.7 and 12.6 $\mu\text{g}/\text{m}^3$, respectively) in an exposure chamber above a busy road with high traffic density. The authors observed increased levels of DNA strand breaks and formamidopyrimidine-DNA glycosylase sites in monocytes after exposure to PM but no changes in the DNA repair enzyme 7,8-dihydro-8-oxoguanine-DNA glycosylase. Similar to their previous findings with ambient levels,¹⁶⁸ the results suggest that short-term exposure to UFPs may result in damage to DNA. This may occur through oxidative stress pathways, although there was no increase in messenger ribonucleic acid levels in heme oxygenase-1, a gene known to be regulated by Nrf2, a transcription factor regulated by oxidative stress.³⁹⁶ Moreover, more recent observations by the same investigators failed to demonstrate significant biomarker signals for lipid or protein oxidative damage after similar near-roadway exposures.¹⁷⁸ Although not entirely consistent, the available studies demonstrate that acute exposure to PM, perhaps even at ambient levels, may be capable of inducing acute systemic oxidative stress in human subjects under certain circumstances. The assays used to assess the footprint of systemic “oxidative stress” or damage may also play a significant role in the results.

Thrombosis and Coagulation

Several new studies of controlled human exposure have evaluated the effects of PM on hemostatic markers (eg, factor VII, fibrinogen, platelet count, D-dimer, and von Willebrand factor). Although some of these studies have not observed changes after acute exposures,³⁹² others have reported increases in fibrinogen levels at 8 to 24 hours after exposure to CAP.^{381,397} Mills and colleagues^{384,385} recently demonstrated a significant effect of diesel exhaust on fibrinolytic function in response to intermittent exercise both in healthy men and in men with coronary heart disease. In both groups of volunteers, bradykinin-induced release of tissue plasminogen activator was observed to decrease compared with filtered air at 6 hours after exposure to diesel exhaust. These perturbations in tissue plasminogen activator release did not persist 24 hours after exposure.³¹³ In a randomized, controlled crossover study involving “at-risk” metabolic syndrome patients, no changes in plasminogen activator inhibitor-1 were noted over a 24-hour duration; paradoxically, a decrease in von Willebrand factor was noted in this study.³⁹⁸ In a similar experiment conducted in healthy adults, diesel exhaust had no effect on D-dimer, von Willebrand factor, CRP, or platelet counts

compared with filtered air up to 22 hours after exposure.³⁸⁶ Other investigators³⁹⁵ recently evaluated the effect of wood smoke on markers of coagulation, inflammation, and lipid peroxidation in young healthy subjects. Serum amyloid A and the ratio of factor VIII to von Willebrand factor, an indicator of an increased risk of venous thromboembolism, were increased at 4 hours after exposure.³⁹⁵ Samet et al³⁸³ reported an association between various coagulation markers and exposure to ultrafine, fine, and thoracic coarse CAP among healthy young adults. Although exposure to coarse CAP did not result in significant changes in hemostatic variables, the overall trend suggested a prothrombotic effect. Exposure to UFPs increased D-dimer levels, whereas fine-CAP effects tended to increase fibrinogen, similar to previously reported findings.³⁸¹

The measurement of blood levels of coagulation factors or biomarkers of thrombosis could potentially miss a relevant biological effect at the vascular wall. Recently, *ex vivo* thrombus formation was assessed by use of the Badimon chamber after controlled exposures to dilute diesel exhaust in healthy volunteers.³⁹⁹ This protocol measures thrombus formation in native (nonanticoagulated) whole blood triggered by exposure to a physiologically relevant substrate, under flow conditions that mimic those found in diseased coronary arteries. It may therefore provide a superior estimate of actual *in vivo* conditions related to thrombosis potential. Interestingly, dilute diesel exhaust exposure increased thrombus formation within 2 hours, in association with increased platelet activation (ie, increased circulating platelet-monocyte aggregates and soluble CD40 ligand). Taken together, these new studies have provided additional evidence that short-term exposure to PM at near-ambient levels may have small yet potentially significant effects on hemostasis in humans. Whether direct interactions of circulating PM constituents with platelets, activation of platelets due to lung inflammation or secondary to elevated systemic cytokine levels, or an increase in procoagulant factors (eg, fibrinogen) as an acute-phase response to inflammation (or a combination of these pathways) is responsible warrants attention in future studies.

Arterial BP

Although several studies have evaluated the BP response to acute exposures, many inconsistencies in results have been reported.⁴⁰⁰ This must be considered in the context that BP was not the primary outcome of interest in most studies, nor was it typically assessed with adequate sophistication. In one of the earliest studies, PM_{2.5} increased systolic BP in healthy subjects but decreased it in asthmatic individuals.⁴⁰¹ Three other controlled studies did not report changes among healthy adults.^{345,402,403} However, in a more detailed reanalysis of the changes in BP during the actual period of exposure to CAP plus ozone, Urch et al⁴⁰⁴ found a significant increase in diastolic BP of 6 mm Hg. The magnitude of response was associated with the concentration of organic carbon within PM_{2.5}.⁴⁰⁵ Recent follow-up studies redemonstrated an acute prohypertensive response during the inhalation of CAP in 2 separate cities.³⁹⁰ The PM_{2.5} mass during exposure and decreases in several HRV metrics were associated with the

magnitude of the short-lived diastolic BP elevation. This suggested that the most plausible mechanism for this acute response was CAP-induced ANS imbalance that favored sympathetic over parasympathetic cardiovascular tone. Whether this reaction occurred because of a generalized stress response, as a consequence of specific soluble PM constituents directly altering central nervous system activity, or via altered ANS reflex arcs due to the interaction of inhaled particles with lung receptors/nerve endings remains to be elucidated.

The effect of inhaled particulates on BP has also been investigated in several other recent controlled human exposure studies. Two new studies assessed BP changes after a 1-hour exposure to diesel exhaust. Mills et al³⁸⁴ found a 6-mm Hg increase in diastolic BP 2 hours after exposure, which was of marginal statistical significance ($P=0.08$); however, this trend did not persist for 24 hours,³⁸⁴ nor was it found among patients with coronary artery disease.³⁸⁵ The available data to date suggest that short-term exposure to PM_{2.5} or diesel exhaust is capable in certain circumstances of rapidly raising BP. The most consistent and largest effects were seen concomitant with the inhalation of particles. Thus far, the most likely mechanism for such rapid hemodynamic responses appears to be ANS imbalance. However, it is possible that reductions in nitric oxide bioavailability that modulate basal arterial tone toward vasoconstriction or increases in ET among other hemodynamically active molecules (eg, angiotensin II) also play a role in some circumstances.

Vascular Dysfunction

The first controlled human exposure study related to vascular function reported that CAP plus ozone exposure caused acute conduit arterial vasoconstriction in healthy adults.¹ Endothelium-dependent and -independent vasodilation remained intact. Recent follow-up experiments determined that PM_{2.5}, not ozone, was responsible for the adverse vascular effects. However, in these subsequent and larger experiments, fine-CAP exposure did prove capable of diminishing conduit artery endothelium-dependent vasodilation 24 hours (but not immediately) after exposure.³⁹⁰ Postexposure PM_{2.5} mass and TNF- α level were both associated with the degree of endothelial dysfunction, which suggests that systemic inflammation induced by higher levels of particles was likely responsible. Finally, the CAP-induced endothelial dysfunction occurred during exposures in Toronto, Canada, but not Ann Arbor, Mich, which suggests that the composition of the particles is probably an important determinant of the vascular responses.

An acute alteration in vascular function/tone after short-term controlled PM air pollution exposure was corroborated recently.⁴⁰⁶ In 27 adults (10 healthy adults and 17 with the metabolic syndrome), a 2-hour exposure to dilute diesel exhaust caused a dose-dependent constriction of the brachial artery and elevation in plasma ET level without impairing endothelium-dependent vasodilation. Contrary to the hypothesis that metabolic syndrome patients would show greater effects, vasoconstriction was greater in magnitude among the

healthy participants. In an additional study, 2-hour exposure to UFPs composed of elemental carbon impaired peak forearm blood flow response to ischemia 3.5 hours later. There were no other vascular changes or alterations at other time points. BP was also not affected.⁴⁰⁷

Several recent studies have also shown that dilute diesel exhaust can impair peripheral resistance vessel responses to acetylcholine, bradykinin, and nitroprusside 6 hours after exposure.³⁸⁴ The blunted responses to acetylcholine persisted for 24 hours in healthy adults.³¹³ In contrast, bradykinin and sodium nitroprusside-mediated vasodilation and bradykinin-induced acute plasma tissue plasminogen activator release were not altered 24 hours later. In subsequent studies, patients with stable coronary artery disease exposed to dilute diesel exhaust for 1 hour during intermittent exercise demonstrated reduced bradykinin-mediated tissue plasminogen activator release; however, microvascular endothelial function was not impaired.³⁸⁵ This may be related to some degree of preexisting endothelial dysfunction in these patients. However, exercise-induced ST-segment depression and ischemic burden were significantly greater during diesel compared with filtered air exposure. These important findings experimentally highlight that PM air pollution exposure can trigger, or augment existing, myocardial ischemia extremely rapidly (in fact, concomitant with exposure). Reduced coronary flow reserve (that was not observed or resolved at the time of the postexposure brachial artery studies) due to rapid alterations in coronary microvascular function may have contributed to the acute myocardial ischemia. Alternatively, acute ANS imbalance induced by diesel exhaust inhalation may have acutely altered coronary tone and impaired myocardial perfusion.

In a study that exposed healthy young adults to 100 $\mu\text{g}/\text{m}^3$ of diesel exhaust for 2 hours,³⁶⁴ it was recently demonstrated that this air pollution mixture acutely raised plasma ET-1 and MMP-9 expression and activity within 30 minutes. These results corroborate the animal data that even short-term exposures can rapidly alter factors, such as MMP activity, that are mechanistically linked with causing atherosclerotic plaque disruption (and thus acute MI). The increase in ET levels also corroborates previous studies⁴⁰⁶ that showed that diesel exhaust can acutely affect important endogenous regulators of vasomotor tone.

Controlled air pollution exposures have not always been shown to impair endothelial function or vasomotor tone. Despite an increase in exhaled 8-isoprostane concentrations that suggested pulmonary oxidative stress, fine CAP did not affect brachial flow-mediated dilation or basal diameter in northern Scotland exposures.³⁸² However, the PM_{2.5} consisted of relatively inert ambient sea-salt particles and was extremely low in combustion-derived sources. This is in contrast to the particle chemistry in the investigators' previous diesel exposure studies that showed positive findings.^{408,409} Moreover, 24-hour exposure to ambient pollution shunted into a chamber next to a busy street did not impair microvascular endothelial function in 29 healthy subjects, as assessed by digital tonometry.¹⁷⁸ This exposure to near-roadway ambient air, which consisted of ambient UFP and PM_{2.5}, did not alter biomarkers of inflammation, hemostasis,

or protein and lipid oxidation. The authors speculated that the relatively low concentrations of UFP numbers and PM mass or the young, healthy status of the subjects could explain the null findings. Taken together, these studies suggest that brief PM exposure can trigger conduit arterial vasoconstriction, possibly in relation to increased ET activity or augmented sympathetic ANS tone. Under certain circumstances, conduit and resistance arteriole endothelium-dependent vasodilation can also be impaired within a few hours. This abnormality is more likely due to reduced nitric oxide bioavailability as a consequence of systemic proinflammatory and oxidative responses; however, alternative mechanisms and endogenous vasoactive pathways have not been fully explored. It is also apparent that the composition, source, and concentration of pollution, along with the susceptibility of the human subjects, play important roles in determining the vascular effects of acute air pollution exposure.

Heart Rate Variability

The results of several new controlled human exposure studies provide limited evidence to suggest that acute exposure to near-ambient levels of PM may be associated with small changes in HRV. There are at least 4 studies to support this. In the first study, healthy elderly individuals experienced significant decreases in HRV immediately after exposure.²³³ Some of these changes persisted for at least 24 hours. Gong et al⁴¹⁰ studied healthy and asthmatic adults exposed to coarse CAPs with intermittent exercise. HRV was not affected immediately after the exposure but decreased in both groups at 4 and 22 hours after the end of the exposure; greater responses were observed in nonasthmatic individuals.⁴¹⁰ In another study, healthy elderly subjects and patients with chronic obstructive pulmonary disease were exposed to approximately 200 $\mu\text{g}/\text{m}^3$ CAP and filtered air for 2 hours with intermittent mild exercise. HRV over multihour intervals was lower after CAP than after filtered air in healthy elderly subjects but not in subjects with lung disease. A significant negative effect of CAP on ectopic heartbeats during or after CAP exposure relative to filtered air was noted in the healthy subjects, whereas the group with pulmonary disease experienced an improvement during or after CAP relative to filtered air.³⁸⁹ Other investigators recently compared the effects of 2-hour exposures with intermittent exercise to ultrafine (average concentration 47 $\mu\text{g}/\text{m}^3$), fine (average concentration 120 $\mu\text{g}/\text{m}^3$), and coarse (average concentration 89 $\mu\text{g}/\text{m}^3$) CAP among healthy subjects.³⁸³ In both the ultrafine and coarse studies, a crossover design was used in which each subject was exposed to both PM and filtered air. In the case of the fine-PM study, subjects did not serve as their own control but were exposed to either PM or filtered air. Thoracic coarse fraction CAP produced a statistically significant decrease in the standard deviation of normal-to-normal heart rate 20 hours after exposure compared with filtered air. No statistically significant effects on HRV were observed after exposure to UFPs as measured during controlled 5-minute intervals. However, the authors did observe a significant decrease in the standard deviation of normal-to-normal heart rate after exposure to UFPs based on an analysis of the

Table 7. Summary of Level of Evidence Supporting Global Biological Pathways and Specific Mechanisms Whereby PM_{2.5}, Traffic-Related, or Combustion-Related Air Pollution Exposure Can Affect the Cardiovascular System

	Animal Studies	Human Studies
General "intermediary" pathways whereby PM inhalation can instigate extrapulmonary effects on the cardiovascular system		
Pathway 1: Instigation of systemic proinflammatory responses	↑ ↑ ↑	↑ ↑ ↑
Pathway 2: Alterations in systemic ANS balance/activity	↑	↑ ↑
Pathway 3: PM and/or associated constituents directly reaching the systemic circulation	↑	↑
Specific biological mechanisms directly responsible for triggering cardiovascular events		
Vascular dysfunction or vasoconstriction	↑ ↑ ↑	↑ ↑
Enhanced thrombosis or coagulation potential	↑ ↑	↑ ↑
Elevated arterial BP	↑ ↑	↑ ↑
Enhanced atherosclerosis or plaque vulnerability	↑ ↑	↑
Arrhythmias	↑	↑

The arrows are not indicators of the relative size of the association but represent a qualitative assessment based on the consensus of the writing group of the strength of the mechanistic evidence based on the number and/or quality, as well as the consistency, of the relevant studies.

↑ ↑ ↑ Indicates strong overall mechanistic evidence.

↑ ↑ Indicates moderate overall mechanistic evidence.

↑ Indicates some but limited or weak available mechanistic evidence.

Blank indicates lack of evidence.

24-hour measurements. No differences were reported in HRV with fine-PM exposures. Although some controlled-exposure studies have reported either no acute changes³⁹⁰ or, on occasion, increases in HRV metrics in subsets of individuals,^{208,393,401} these studies generally demonstrate that acute PM exposure is capable of reducing HRV. More consistent reductions have been found among older adults (compared with younger subjects or those with lung diseases, who show mixed responses) and perhaps with exposures to larger particles.^{233,389} Whether pulmonary ANS reflex arcs are activated by the deposition of PM within the lung or whether other pathways are responsible for these physiological changes in human exposure studies requires more investigation.

Evidence Summary and Contextual Framework for Biological Mechanisms

Table 7 provides an outline of the level of evidence supporting the generalized intermediary pathways and specific mechanisms whereby PM exposures can be capable of eliciting

cardiovascular events. At the molecular level, oxidative stress as a critically important cause and consequence of PM-mediated cardiovascular effects has a sound experimental basis.^{261,290b,294,319,333,334,345–349,351,361–364,411} At the integrated physiological level, the collective body of evidence continues to support the existence of 3 general pathways (Figure 3). Some of these responses, such as systemic inflammation (via pathway 1), likely require antecedent pulmonary oxidative stress or inflammation in order to be initiated. Others, including ANS imbalance (via pathway 2) and PM or its constituents reaching the systemic circulation (via pathway 3), may not. Although PM-associated metals⁴¹² and certain UFPs^{261,413–415} might be capable of translocating into the blood stream, some studies have been negative in this regard.^{355,416} Many issues related to this pathway are controversial and require resolution.⁴¹⁶ These include the relevance of the dosages delivered to cardiovascular organs, the consequences of particle constituent modifications after interactions with lung tissue/fluids and plasma components, the means of transport within the circulation (eg, protein bound or within cells),⁴¹⁷ and the time course and ultimate sites of PM sequestration. It is also possible that increases in some vasoactive mediators or molecules with adverse effects on cardiovascular tissue, such as ET-1,^{351–354} may occur in the lung and systemic circulation without the need for antecedent lung inflammation. Moreover, the 3 general pathways represent a simplification of complicated biological processes. They may not be mutually exclusive, may overlap temporally, and likely exhibit synergies in causing manifest cardiovascular disease events. Many of the biological pathways are also known to exhibit mutual interactions (eg, inflammation with thrombosis/coagulation and with autonomic function). The pathways are also likely to be principally active at differing time points (eg, more rapid cardiovascular effects of autonomic imbalance than systemic inflammation) and likely vary in importance in relation to different durations of exposure and in causing different cardiovascular sequelae. The chemical characteristics and sizes of inhaled PM may also determine the pathways activated. As opposed to UFPs or some particulate components or chemicals, larger fine and coarse PM are not likely transported into the circulation to any large degree and therefore are more apt to require intermediary pathways to cause extrapulmonary effects. It may also be that surface-bound components may be delivered into the circulation, whereas larger particles themselves serve as a means to deliver the responsible constituent into the pulmonary tree.

The hyperacute physiological responses that occur minutes to hours after PM inhalation are likely mediated principally via pathways 2 and 3. These include ANS-mediated changes (eg, elevated BP, arrhythmias, and vasoconstriction), along with direct effects of circulating PM constituents on platelets (eg, procoagulant and thrombotic changes) and the endothelium (eg, oxidative stress and vasoconstriction). These responses are liable to be the dominant mechanisms responsible for the actual triggering of acute cardiovascular events. Clinically meaningful effects undoubtedly become manifest only in the context of a susceptible patient, typified by the individual with “vulnerable plaque” in the case of acute

coronary syndromes or strokes, “vulnerable myocardium” in the context of arrhythmias, or the “vulnerable circulation” in the context of a heart failure patient at risk for circulatory overload. On the other hand, the biological consequences of systemic inflammation, such as activated white cells and elevated cytokines (via pathway 1), typically require longer periods. Their penultimate effect is the induction of a chronic underlying vulnerable milieu that leads to atherosclerotic plaque vulnerability, enhanced coagulation/thrombotic and arrhythmia potential, and impaired basal vasomotor balance. These actions thereby predispose individuals for future cardiovascular events, particularly when they occur in conjunction with traditional risk factors or prompt susceptibility to the acute biological actions (via pathways 2 and 3) of later air pollution exposures.

This hypothetical segregation of the biological effects of PM exposure as acute or chronic and into the broad pathways is artificial. It is useful in the broad context of understanding potential pathways; however, there is no doubt a large degree of overlap among the mechanisms and the timing of physiological responses. This is most aptly conveyed as the influence of “acute on chronic” actions of exposure. For example, the activation of circulating platelets by the pulmonary deposition of particles or lung inflammation (eg, by P-selectin-dependent pathways, histamine, or IL-6) could occur within hours and more rapidly than typical of the other consequences of inflammation (eg, progression of atherosclerosis). In the presence of a vulnerable or eroded coronary plaque due to long-term air pollution exposure, this sudden prothrombotic tendency could instigate an acute ischemic event (alone or in conjunction with other effects of short-term PM exposure via pathways 2 and 3). Furthermore, the epidemiological cohort studies demonstrate a larger relative risk for increased cardiovascular-related mortality than for morbidity.^{72,73,227,274} If this is a true biological response and not simply a statistical phenomenon or a shortcoming of the available data, it not only suggests that exposures are capable of triggering acute cardiovascular events but that PM air pollution may also exaggerate their severity even if they would have otherwise occurred for reasons unrelated to air pollution. Therefore, exposure to PM could also be responsible for promoting fatal over nonfatal events.

Conclusions and Recommendations

A wide array of new studies that range from epidemiology to molecular and toxicological experiments have provided additional persuasive evidence that present-day levels of air pollutants contribute to cardiovascular morbidity and mortality. Although not unexpected given the numerous and heterogeneous nature of the published studies, all findings related to every single cardiovascular end point have not been consistent. However, the overall weight of scientific evidence now supports several new conclusions since the 2004 statement. These consensus points are given below by the AHA writing group after considering the strength, consistency, and coherence of the epidemiological findings, as well as in the context of evaluating the extent of the studies that provided related mechanistic support.

- The preponderance of findings indicate that short-term exposure to PM_{2.5} over a period of a few hours to weeks can trigger CVD-related mortality and nonfatal events, including myocardial ischemia and MIs, heart failure, arrhythmias, and strokes.
- The increase in risk for acute PM_{2.5}-associated cardiovascular morbidity and mortality is principally among susceptible, but not necessarily critically ill, individuals. Several studies suggest that susceptible individuals at greater risk may include the elderly, patients with preexisting coronary artery disease, and perhaps those with diabetes. Recent data suggest that women and obese individuals might also be at higher risk.
- Most studies support the idea that longer-term PM_{2.5} exposures increase the risk for cardiovascular mortality to an even greater extent than short-term exposures. Because most studies have focused on mortality data, the effect of long-term exposures on nonfatal cardiovascular events is less consistent and requires more investigation.
- The PM_{2.5} concentration–cardiovascular risk relationships for both short- and long-term exposures appear to be monotonic, extending below 15 $\mu\text{g}/\text{m}^3$ (the 2006 annual NAAQS level) without a discernable “safe” threshold.
- Long-term exposure to elevated concentrations of ambient PM_{2.5} at levels encountered in the present-day environment (ie, any increase by 10 $\mu\text{g}/\text{m}^3$) reduces life expectancy within a population probably by several months to a few years. Given that PM_{2.5} is most strongly associated with cardiovascular deaths in the cohort studies, the reduced life expectancy is most likely predominantly due to excess cardiovascular mortality.
- The available studies are suggestive that reductions in PM levels decrease cardiovascular mortality within a time frame as short as a few years.
- Many potential biological mechanisms exist whereby PM exposure could exacerbate existing CVDs and trigger acute cardiovascular events (over the short term) and instigate or accelerate chronic CVDs (over the long run). Experimental support is increasingly strong for several mechanisms, which lends biological plausibility for the epidemiological findings.
- The existing evidence suggests that PM air pollution is capable of augmenting the development and progression of atherosclerosis. There is some support for a potential effect on several other chronic CVDs, including hypertension, heart failure, and diabetes.
- Most recent studies support the conclusion that the overall absolute risk for mortality due to PM exposure is greater for cardiovascular than pulmonary diseases after both short- and long-term exposures.

There are several additional areas worthy of highlighting in which the study results are reasonably consistent but in which the writing group believed further research was required to formulate firm conclusions.

- Although there is only limited epidemiological evidence directly linking UFPs with cardiovascular health problems,²⁶² the toxicological and experimental exposure evidence is suggestive that this size fraction may pose a particularly high risk to the cardiovascular system. The likelihood of health effects and the causal pathways mediated specifically by UFP exposure have been debated among experts recently.⁴¹⁸ Future research may help to more fully elucidate whether particles within the ultrafine size range (0.001 to 0.1 μm) and/or their constituents are more harmful to the cardiovascular system or pose a relatively greater cardiovascular risk than particles between 0.1 and 2.5 μm in diameter.
- Similarly, many studies have found a strong association between metrics of traffic-related air pollution exposure and elevated cardiovascular risk. Whether this represents the harmful effects of UFPs or diesel exhaust particulates, major components of the traffic mixture, or other pollution components is unclear. Diesel and UFPs possess toxic properties that instigate harmful biological responses in experimental models. However, the particle size fraction(s) and roles played by other copollutants (gases, VOCs, SVOCs) within the traffic-related mixture have not been fully elucidated. Nevertheless, traffic-related pollution as a whole appears to be a specific source associated with cardiovascular risk. It likely poses a major public health burden, regardless of a putative higher toxicity, because of the commonness of exposure in modern society (eg, accounting for $\approx 60\%$ of daily UFP exposure; <http://www.catf.us/projects/diesel/>).
- The importance of other specific sources, regional differences in pollution composition, and other specific constituents remains less clear. However, toxicological studies have identified several transition metals (eg, iron, vanadium, nickel, copper, and zinc), organic carbon species, semiquinones, and endotoxin as specific PM-related components capable of prompting oxidative stress and inflammation and thus likely imparting biological harm. Some source-apportionment studies also demonstrate that attention should be given to these compounds as being among the most likely mediators of clinical CVD. More studies are required in this regard to clarify this issue and to better define these and other potentially responsible constituents and sources.
- Although the focus of the present statement is on PM, we recognize that other air pollutants may also pose cardiovascular risk alone or in conjunction with fine-particle exposure. In this context, we believe additional research is necessary to make firm conclusions regarding the independent cardiovascular risks posed by several gaseous pollutants (eg, ozone and NO₂). Although ozone has been linked to increased cardiopulmonary mortality,⁵⁰ strokes,¹²⁶ and MIs⁴¹⁹ in some short-term studies, long-term exposure was not associated with cardiovascular mortality after accounting for PM in a recent analysis.⁸⁷ The recent finding that small changes in low levels of ambient carbon monoxide concentrations are related to cardiovascular hospitalizations also merits further exploration.⁴²⁰
- Several secondary aerosols (eg, nitrate and sulfate) are often associated with cardiovascular mortality; however, whether these compounds are directly harmful or are surrogate markers of toxic sources of exposure requires

more investigation. Similarly, the current literature regarding the independent cardiovascular risks posed by coarse particles is mixed, with most recent findings not supporting an association after accounting for the effects of PM_{2.5}.^{43,72,104}

- Several recent cohort studies and intermediate end-point experiments suggest that obese individuals (and/or those with the metabolic syndrome) may be a susceptible population at greater risk for cardiovascular events due to PM_{2.5} exposure. This is a tremendously important public health issue to corroborate because of the enormous and growing prevalence of obesity worldwide.

This updated review by the AHA writing group corroborates and strengthens the conclusions of the initial scientific statement. In this context, we agree with the concept and continue to support measures based on scientific evidence, such as the US EPA NAAQS, that seek to control PM levels to protect the public health. Because the evidence reviewed supports that there is no safe threshold, it appears that public health benefits would accrue from lowering PM_{2.5} concentrations even below present-day annual (15 μg/m³) and 24-hour (35 μg/m³) NAAQS, if feasible, to optimally protect the most susceptible populations. Evaluations of the effectiveness of such efforts would be warranted as well. Within the framework of attempting to establish causality between associated variables in epidemiological studies, there are several generally accepted “aspects” that have been evaluated (the following phrases in italics per the Bradford Hill criteria)⁴²¹: With regard to cardiovascular mortality and PM_{2.5} exposure, there is a *consistent association* that satisfies both a *temporal and exposure-response relationship*. There is *coherence of findings* among several fields of science, including toxicology, human and animal exposures, and different types of epidemiological studies and time frames of exposure. Rigorous experiments demonstrate multiple *plausible biological mechanisms*. Finally, natural experiments have confirmed that a change (ie, reduction) in exposure produces a change (ie, decrease) in cardiovascular mortality. In this case, *specificity of outcomes* and *strength of the observation* are less pertinent, because PM exposure could be capable of causing multiple different types of events (eg, MIs, arrhythmias, and heart failure exacerbations), and the overall cardiovascular mortality relative risk posed for any single individual is expected to be small. Nevertheless, given the ubiquity of exposure, the overall public health consequences can be substantial and observable in population- or large cohort-based studies.

It is the opinion of the writing group that the overall evidence is consistent with a causal relationship between PM_{2.5} exposure and cardiovascular morbidity and mortality. This body of evidence has grown and has been strengthened substantially since publication of the first AHA scientific statement.¹ At present, no credible alternative explanation exists. These conclusions of our independent review are broadly similar to those found in the EPA’s Integrated Science Assessment for Particulate Matter final report (<http://cfpub.epa.gov/ncea/cfm/recordisplay.cfm?deid=216546>). In summary, the AHA writing group deems that PM_{2.5} exposure

is a “modifiable factor contributing to cardiovascular morbidity and mortality.”

Clinical Recommendations

Several precautionary recommendations can be made for healthcare providers who interact with individuals who are at risk for CVDs. Although they have not been clinically tested or proven to reduce mortality, they are practical and feasible measures that may help to reduce exposures to air pollution and therefore potentially lower the associated cardiovascular risk. Moreover, a recent observational study found that patient awareness of air quality indices and media alerts along with health professional advice can significantly affect reported changes in outdoor activity to avoid exposure to air pollution.⁴²²

- Evidence-based appropriate treatment of the traditional cardiovascular risk factors should be emphasized. This may also lessen the susceptibility of patients to air pollution exposures.
- All patients with CVD should be educated about the cardiovascular risks posed by air pollution.
- Consideration should also be given to educating patients without CVD but who are at high risk (eg, the elderly, individuals with the metabolic syndrome or multiple risk factors, and those with diabetes).
- Part of patient education should include the provision of information regarding the available sources (local and national newspapers [*USA Today*], EPA World Wide Web site [<http://airnow.gov/>], and The Weather Channel and its World Wide Web site [<http://www.weather.com/>]) that provide a daily EPA Air Quality Index.
- On the basis of the forecast Air Quality Index, prudent recommendations for reducing exposure and limiting activity should be provided based on the patient’s level of risk. A list of such recommendations is provided on the EPA World Wide Web site (<http://airnow.gov/>). For example, when the Air Quality Index for PM is “unhealthy” (151 to 200), then the recommendations are as follows: “People with heart or lung disease, older adults, and children should avoid prolonged or heavy exertion. Everyone else should reduce prolonged or heavy exertion.” The action recommendations are as follows: “You can reduce your exposure to particles by 1) planning strenuous activity when particle levels are forecast to be lower, 2) reducing the amount of time spent at vigorous activity, or 3) choosing a less strenuous activity (eg, going for a walk instead of a jog). When particle levels are high outdoors, they also can be high indoors. Certain filters and room air cleaners are available that can help reduce particles indoors.”
- Practical recommendations to reduce air pollution exposure should be given to at-risk patients. Although unproven to reduce cardiovascular events, there are a number of prudent and feasible measures, including reducing optional or unnecessary exposures. Additional measures could include eliminating or reducing nonmandatory travel to highly polluted regions and avoiding exposures or outdoor activities (eg, exercising, commut-

ing) during highly polluted times (eg, rush hours) or in proximity to major sources of pollution (eg, roadways, industrial sources). Choosing to exercise indoors with windows closed and using efficient air conditioning and filtering systems may be prudent for certain high-risk patients, particularly during peak pollution periods. Indeed, not only can central air conditioners reduce the indoor exposure level to PM from outdoor sources, there is some evidence that they might reduce the risk for cardiovascular hospitalizations associated with higher ambient pollution levels.⁴²³ If travel/commutes cannot be avoided, maintaining optimal car filter systems, driving with windows closed, and recycling inside vehicle air may help reduce PM exposures (<http://www.catf.us/projects/diesel/>).^{424,425}

However, at present, no specific recommendations regarding the appropriateness of undertaking more aggressive measures, even those shown to provide some benefits in a few studies (eg, wearing facemasks, installing PM filters in households), can be made based on the limited evidence. Similarly, although measures that decrease long-term PM exposures may produce even greater cardiovascular health benefits than the provided recommendations that focus on reducing short-term exposures, no specific recommendations (eg, moving to less polluted regions) can be prudently made at this time given the limited evidence. We acknowledge that occupational and indoor sources along with secondhand tobacco smoke are additional significant sources of personal PM exposures that should be avoided or reduced as much as possible. Finally, in developing nations, reducing exposure to indoor cooking sources of PM and air pollution from biomass combustion is a major issue of concern.⁴²⁶ Additional suggestions are available on the EPA World Wide Web site.

Finally, although the existing evidence supports a causal relationship between PM_{2.5} and cardiovascular mortality, we acknowledge the importance of continued research in areas of controversy and uncertainty to further understand the full nature of this issue. Although numerous insights have greatly enhanced our understanding of the PM-cardiovascular relationship since the first AHA statement was published,¹ the following list represents broad strategic avenues for future investigation:

Mechanistic Studies

- Better describe the physiological relevance in humans and the fundamental details of the mechanisms underlying the intermediate general mediating pathways (ie, PM or constituent transport into the circulation versus effects of inflammatory cytokines or activated immune cells versus ANS imbalance or other pathways) through which PM inhalation might mediate cardiovascular effects remote from the site of pulmonary deposition.
- Understand the clinical significance and relative importance of the observed biological responses (eg, vascular dysfunction, thrombosis, arrhythmia, ANS imbalance) in relation to the various causes of PM-mediated cardiovascular morbidity and mortality.

- Examine the efficacy of preventive measures (eg, patient education) and treatment modalities (eg, statins, antioxidants, fish oil, treatment of traditional risk factors, and reducing exposures by engineering controls, including filtration, personal protection via facemasks, or behavior modification) on cardiovascular health outcomes.
- Investigate the interaction between preexisting traditional cardiovascular risk factors (eg, diabetes, hypertension) and PM exposure, as well as the potential of air pollutants to exacerbate or worsen these risk factors. Determine the extent to which treatment of such factors (eg, with statins, aspirin, or angiotensin-converting enzyme inhibitors), especially among patients with known CVD, may modify the risk associated with PM exposure.
- Describe the biological effects of acute on top of chronic exposures (eg, synergistic effects versus reduced susceptibility to acute exposures due to augmented protective mechanisms).
- Determine the ability of long-term exposure to precipitate the development of chronic diseases, including clinically relevant atherosclerosis, hypertension, diabetes, and other vascular, metabolic, renal, or neurological diseases.

Epidemiological and Exposure Studies

- Expand our knowledge related to the “responsible” PM pollution constituents (eg, metals, organic compounds, semiquinones, endotoxin, and VOC and SVOC compounds), size fractions (eg, UFPs), sources (eg, traffic, power generation, and biomass combustion), and mixtures of pollutants.
- Investigate the cardiovascular health implications and importance of regional and intracity differences in composition and combinations of pollutants.
- Better understand the effects of mixtures of ambient pollutants (ie, potential synergism between PM and gaseous or vapor-phase pollutants such as ozone).
- Investigate the feasibility and utility of quantifying risk coefficients (concentration-response functions) according to PM source or relevant indices of pollutant mixtures, as a function of susceptibility (eg, age, preexisting disease), for reliable application in integrated, multipollutant risk assessments.
- Investigate the relative importance of various time frames of exposure in relation to PM causing cardiovascular events, including the relevance of epochs not well described, such as ultra-acute peak PM excursions (eg, 1 to 2 hours) and exposures of intermediate duration (eg, 1 to 12 months).
- Better document the time course and specific cardiovascular health benefits induced by reductions in PM.
- Better define susceptible individuals or vulnerable populations.
- Determine whether any “safe” PM threshold concentration exists that eliminates both acute and chronic cardiovascular effects in healthy and susceptible individuals and at a population level.

Acknowledgments

We would like to thank Robert Bard Consulting for reviewing and editing the manuscript and Tom Dann from Environment Canada and Joseph Pinto from the US EPA for assistance in the preparation of Table 1.

Disclosures

Writing Group Disclosures

Writing Group Member	Employment	Research Grant	Other Research Support	Speakers' Bureau/Honoraria	Expert Witness	Ownership Interest	Consultant/Advisory Board	Other
Robert D. Brook	University of Michigan	Electric Power Research Institute†; EPA†; Harvard University, School of Public Health†; NIEHS†; Pfizer†	None	None	None	None	None	None
Aruni Bhatnagar	University of Louisville	PI on NIH study "Cardiovascular toxicity of environmental aldehydes"†	None	None	None	None	None	None
Jeffrey R. Brook	University of Toronto, Environment Canada	None	None	None	None	None	None	None
Ana V. Diez-Roux	University of Michigan	EPA†; 1st EPA STAR grant to study the effects of long-term PM exposures on subclinical atherosclerosis and inflammatory markers in MESA; #2 is a subcontract to the University of Washington to participate in a long-term study of air pollution and progression of atherosclerosis, also in MESA	None	None	None	None	None	None
Fernando Holguin	Centers for Disease Control and Prevention/Emory University	American Lung Association*; NIH*; Pan-American Health Organization in conjunction with EPA*	Emory University*	None	None	None	None	None
Yuling Hong	American Heart Association‡	None	None	None	None	None	None	None
Joel D. Kaufman	University of Washington	Health Effects Institute*; NIH/NIEHS*; US EPA*; NIEHS Discovery Center Study focused on air pollution and CVD†	None	California Air Resources Board*	None	None	None	None
Russell V. Luepker	University of Minnesota	None	None	None	None	None	None	None
Murray A. Mittleman	Beth Israel Deaconess Medical Center/Harvard University	PI on a component of an NIH/NIEHS program project grant evaluating the effects of ambient air pollution on CVD†	None	None	None	None	None	None
Annette Peters	Helmholtz Zentrum Munchen (German Research Institute for Environmental Health)	Co-PI on the Rochester Particle Center funded through the EPA†; European Union†	None	None	None	None	None	None
C. Arden Pope III	Brigham Young University	None	None	None	None	None	None	None
Sanjay Rajagopalan	Ohio State University	None	None	Takeda*	None	None	None	None
David Siscovick	University of Washington	MESA AIR (ancillary study to MESA) funded by EPA†; NIEHS Discovery Center Study focused on air pollution and CVD†; NIH†	None	None	None	None	None	None
Sidney C. Smith, Jr	University of North Carolina	None	None	None	None	None	None	None
Laurie Whitsel	American Heart Association	None	None	None	None	None	None	None

This table represents the relationships of writing group members that may be perceived as actual or reasonably perceived conflicts of interest as reported on the Disclosure Questionnaire, which all members of the writing group are required to complete and submit. A relationship is considered to be "significant" if (1) the person receives \$10 000 or more during any 12-month period, or 5% or more of the person's gross income; or (2) the person owns 5% or more of the voting stock or share of the entity, or owns \$10 000 or more of the fair market value of the entity. A relationship is considered to be "modest" if it is less than "significant" under the preceding definition.

*Modest.

†Significant.

‡Dr Hong is currently with the Centers for Disease Control and Prevention, Atlanta, Ga.

Reviewer Disclosures

Reviewer	Employment	Research Grant	Other Research Support	Speakers' Bureau/Honoraria	Expert Witness	Ownership Interest	Consultant/Advisory Board	Other
Michael Brauer	University of British Columbia	Health Canada†; British Columbia Lung Association†	None	None	None	None	MESA-Air Study (US EPA, University of Washington) External Scientific Advisory Committee*; British Columbia Lung Association, Air Quality and Health Steering Committee*	None
Doug Dockery	Harvard University	National Institute of Environmental Health Sciences†; Health Effects Institute†	None	None	None	None	Science Advisory Board to MESA Air Study, University of Washington*	None
Mark Frampton	University of Rochester	National Institutes of Health†; American Petroleum Institute†; US EPA†	None	None	None	None	Health Effects Institute*	None
Jonathan M. Samet	University of Southern California	None	None	None	None	None	None	None

This table represents the relationships of reviewers that may be perceived as actual or reasonably perceived conflicts of interest as reported on the Disclosure Questionnaire, which all reviewers are required to complete and submit. A relationship is considered to be "significant" if (1) the person receives \$10 000 or more during any 12-month period, or 5% or more of the person's gross income; or (2) the person owns 5% or more of the voting stock or share of the entity, or owns \$10 000 or more of the fair market value of the entity. A relationship is considered to be "modest" if it is less than "significant" under the preceding definition.

*Modest.

†Significant.

References

- Brook RD, Franklin B, Cascio W, Hong Y, Howard G, Lipsett M, Luepker R, Mittleman M, Samet J, Smith SC Jr, Tager I; Expert Panel on Population and Prevention Science of the American Heart Association. Air pollution and cardiovascular disease: a statement for healthcare professionals from the Expert Panel on Population and Prevention Science of the American Heart Association. *Circulation*. 2004;109:2655–2671.
- Brook RD. Cardiovascular effects of air pollution. *Clin Sci (Lond)*. 2008;115:175–187.
- Pope CA 3rd, Dockery DW. Health effects of fine particulate air pollution: lines that connect. *J Air Waste Manag Assoc*. 2006;56:709–742.
- Simkhovich BZ, Kleinman MT, Kloner RA. Air pollution and cardiovascular injury epidemiology, toxicology, and mechanisms. *J Am Coll Cardiol*. 2008;52:719–726.
- US Environmental Protection Agency. Air Quality Criteria for Particulate Matter (October 2004). Available at: http://www.epa.gov/ttn/naaqs/standards/pm/s_pm_index.html. Accessed March 26, 2010.
- US Environmental Protection Agency. National Ambient Air Quality Criteria Standards. Available at: <http://www.epa.gov/air/criteria.html>. Accessed September 1, 2008.
- Yusuf S, Hawken S, Ounpuu S, Dans T, Avezum A, Lanas F, McQueen M, Budaj A, Pais P, Varigos J, Lisheng L; INTERHEART Study Investigators. Effect of potentially modifiable risk factors associated with myocardial infarction in 52 countries (the INTERHEART study): case-control study. *Lancet*. 2004;364:937–952.
- Lloyd-Jones DM, Leip EP, Larson MG, D'Agostino RB, Beiser A, Wilson PW, Wolf PA, Levy D. Prediction of lifetime risk for cardiovascular disease by risk factor burden at 50 years of age. *Circulation*. 2006;113:791–798.
- Wang TJ, Gona P, Larson MG, Tofler GH, Levy D, Newton-Cheh C, Jacques PF, Rifai N, Selhub J, Robins SJ, Benjamin EJ, D'Agostino RB, Vasan RS. Multiple biomarkers for the prediction of first major cardiovascular events and death. *N Engl J Med*. 2006;355:2631–2639.
- Cook NR. Use and misuse of the receiver operating characteristic curve in risk prediction. *Circulation*. 2007;115:928–935.
- Stern RH. Evaluating new cardiovascular risk factors for risk stratification. *J Clin Hypertens (Greenwich)*. 2008;10:485–488.
- Tofler GH, Muller JE. Triggering of acute cardiovascular disease and potential preventive strategies. *Circulation*. 2006;114:1863–1872.
- Pope CA 3rd, Muhlestein JB, May HT, Renlund DG, Anderson JL, Horne BD. Ischemic heart disease events triggered by short-term exposure to fine particulate air pollution. *Circulation*. 2006;114:2443–2448.
- Kung H-C, Hoyert DL, Xu J, Murphy SL. Deaths: Final Data for 2005. *National Vital Statistics Reports*. 2005;561–121.
- World Health Organization. *World Health Report 2002*. Geneva, Switzerland: World Health Organization; 2002.
- Geddes JA, Murphy JG, Wang DK. Long term changes in nitrogen oxides and volatile organic compounds in Toronto and the challenges facing local ozone control. *Atmos Environ*. 2009;43:3407–3415.
- Delfino RJ, Sioutas C, Malik S. Potential role of ultrafine particles in associations between airborne particle mass and cardiovascular health. *Environ Health Perspect*. 2005;113:934–946.
- Wexler AS, Johnston MV. What have we learned from highly time-resolved measurements during EPA's Supersites Program and related studies? *J Air Waste Manag Assoc*. 2008;58:303–319.
- Solomon PA, Hopke PK, Froines J, Scheffe R. Key scientific findings and policy- and health-relevant insights from the U.S. Environmental Protection Agency's Particulate Matter Supersites Program and related studies: an integration and synthesis of results. *J Air Waste Manag Assoc*. 2008;58(suppl):S3–S92.
- Hopke PK. New directions: reactive particles as a source of human health effects. *Atmos Environ*. 2008;42:3192–3194.
- Bureau of Transportation Statistics. *Highlights of the 2001 National Household Travel Survey*. Washington, DC: US Department of Transportation; 2003.

22. Sarnat JA, Wilson WE, Strand M, Brook J, Wyzga R, Lumley T. Panel discussion review: session 1: exposure assessment and related errors in air pollution epidemiologic studies. *J Expo Sci Environ Epidemiol*. 2007;17(suppl):S75–S82.
23. Monn C. Exposure assessment of air pollutants: a review on spatial heterogeneity and indoor/outdoor/personal exposure to suspended particulate matter, nitrogen dioxide and ozone. *Atmos Environ*. 2001;35:1–32.
24. Brauer M, Hoek G, van Vliet P, Meliefste K, Fischer P, Gehring U, Heinrich J, Cyrys J, Bellander T, Lewne M, Brunekreef B. Estimating long-term average particulate air pollution concentrations: application of traffic indicators and geographic information systems. *Epidemiology*. 2003;14:228–239.
25. Ebelt ST, Wilson WE, Brauer M. Exposure to ambient and nonambient components of particulate matter: a comparison of health effects. *Epidemiology*. 2005;16:396–405.
26. Molitor J, Jerrett M, Chang CC, Molitor NT, Gauderman J, Berhane K, McConnell R, Lurmann F, Wu J, Winer A, Thomas D. Assessing uncertainty in spatial exposure models for air pollution health effects assessment. *Environ Health Perspect*. 2007;115:1147–1153.
27. Anderson HR, Atkinson RW, Peacock JL, Sweeting MJ, Marston L. Ambient particulate matter and health effects: publication bias in studies of short-term associations. *Epidemiology*. 2005;16:155–163.
28. Pope CA 3rd. Epidemiology of fine particulate air pollution and human health: biologic mechanisms and who's at risk? *Environ Health Perspect*. 2000;108(suppl):713–723.
29. Dominici F. Time-series analysis of air pollution and mortality: a statistical review. *Res Rep Health Eff Inst*. 2004;3–27.
30. Dominici F, Burnett RT. Risk models for particulate air pollution. *J Toxicol Environ Health A*. 2003;66:1883–1889.
31. Committee on the Medical Effects of Air Pollutants. *Cardiovascular Disease and Air Pollution: A Report by the Committee on the Medical Effects of Air Pollutants' Cardiovascular Sub-Group*. London, UK: Department of Health, National Health Service; 2006.
32. Levy JJ, Hammit JK, Spengler JD. Estimating the mortality impacts of particulate matter: what can be learned from between-study variability? *Environ Health Perspect*. 2000;108:109–117.
33. Stieb DM, Judek S, Burnett RT. Meta-analysis of time-series studies of air pollution and mortality: update in relation to the use of generalized additive models. *J Air Waste Manag Assoc*. 2003;53:258–261.
34. Dominici F, Daniels M, McDermott A, Zeger SL, Samet J. Shape of the exposure-response relation and mortality displacement in the NMMAPS database. In: *Revised Analyses of Time-Series of Air Pollution and Health. Special Report*. Boston, Mass: Health Effects Institute; 2003.
35. Katsouyanni K, Touloumi G, Samoli E, Petasakis Y, Analitis A, Le Tertre A, Rossi G, Zmirou D, Ballester F, Boumghar A, Anderson HR, Wojtyniak B, Paldy A, Braustein R, Pekkanen J, Schindler C, Schwartz J. Sensitivity analysis of various models of short-term effects of ambient particles on total mortality in 29 cities in APHEA2. In: *Revised Analyses of Time-Series of Air Pollution and Health*. Boston, Mass: Health Effects Institute; 2003.
36. Analitis A, Katsouyanni K, Dimakopoulou K, Samoli E, Nikoloulopoulos AK, Petasakis Y, Touloumi G, Schwartz J, Anderson HR, Cambra K, Forastiere F, Zmirou D, Vonk JM, Clancy L, Kriz B, Bobvos J, Pekkanen J. Short-term effects of ambient particles on cardiovascular and respiratory mortality. *Epidemiology*. 2006;17:230–233.
37. Klemm RJ, Mason R. Replication of reanalysis of Harvard six-city mortality study. In: *Revised Analyses of Time-Series of Air Pollution and Health*. Boston, Mass: Health Effects Institute; 2003.
38. Franklin M, Zeka A, Schwartz J. Association between PM_{2.5} and all-cause and specific-cause mortality in 27 US communities. *J Expo Sci Environ Epidemiol*. 2007;17:279–287.
39. Ostro B, Broadwin R, Green S, Feng WY, Lipssett M. Fine particulate air pollution and mortality in nine California counties: results from CALFINE. *Environ Health Perspect*. 2006;114:29–33.
40. Le Tertre A, Medina S, Samoli E, Forsberg B, Michelozzi P, Boumghar A, Vonk JM, Bellini A, Atkinson R, Ayres JG, Sunyer J, Schwartz J, Katsouyanni K. Short-term effects of particulate air pollution on cardiovascular diseases in eight European cities. *J Epidemiol Community Health*. 2002;56:773–779.
41. Omori T, Fujimoto G, Yoshimura I, Nitta H, Ono M. Effects of particulate matter on daily mortality in 13 Japanese cities. *J Epidemiol*. 2003;13:314–322.
42. Wong CM, Vichit-Vadakan N, Kan H, Qian Z. Public Health and Air Pollution in Asia (PAPA): a multicity study of short-term effects of air pollution on mortality. *Environ Health Perspect*. 2008;116:1195–1202.
43. Zanobetti A, Schwartz J. The effect of fine and coarse particulate air pollution on mortality: a national analysis. *Environ Health Perspect*. 2009;117:898–903.
44. Samet JM, Dominici F, Curriero FC, Coursac I, Zeger SL. Fine particulate air pollution and mortality in 20 U.S. cities, 1987–1994. *N Engl J Med*. 2000;343:1742–1749.
45. Dominici F, Zeger SL, Samet JM. A measurement error model for time-series studies of air pollution and mortality. *Biostatistics*. 2000;1:157–175.
46. Dominici F, McDermott A, Zeger SL, Samet JM. National maps of the effects of particulate matter on mortality: exploring geographical variation. *Environ Health Perspect*. 2003;111:39–44.
47. Peng RD, Dominici F, Pastor-Barruso R, Zeger SL, Samet JM. Seasonal analyses of air pollution and mortality in 100 US cities. *Am J Epidemiol*. 2005;161:585–594.
48. Dominici F, Peng RD, Ebisu K, Zeger SL, Samet JM, Bell ML. Does the effect of PM₁₀ on mortality depend on PM nickel and vanadium content? A reanalysis of the NMMAPS data. *Environ Health Perspect*. 2007;115:1701–1703.
49. Bell ML, Kim JY, Dominici F. Potential confounding of particulate matter on the short-term association between ozone and mortality in multisite time-series studies. *Environ Health Perspect*. 2007;115:1591–1595.
50. Bell ML, McDermott A, Zeger SL, Samet JM, Dominici F. Ozone and short-term mortality in 95 US urban communities, 1987–2000. *JAMA*. 2004;292:2372–2378.
51. Franklin M, Schwartz J. The impact of secondary particles on the association between ambient ozone and mortality. *Environ Health Perspect*. 2008;116:453–458.
52. Katsouyanni K. Ambient air pollution and health. *Br Med Bull*. 2003;68:143–156.
53. Samoli E, Aga E, Touloumi G, Nisiotis K, Forsberg B, Lefranc A, Pekkanen J, Wojtyniak B, Schindler C, Niciu E, Brunstein R, Dodic Fikfak M, Schwartz J, Katsouyanni K. Short-term effects of nitrogen dioxide on mortality: an analysis within the APHEA project. *Eur Respir J*. 2006;27:1129–1138.
54. Samoli E, Touloumi G, Schwartz J, Anderson HR, Schindler C, Forsberg B, Vigotti MA, Vonk J, Kosnik M, Skorkovsky J, Katsouyanni K. Short-term effects of carbon monoxide on mortality: an analysis within the APHEA project. *Environ Health Perspect*. 2007;115:1578–1583.
55. Wong CM, Ou CQ, Chan KP, Chau YK, Thach TQ, Yang L, Chung RY, Thomas GN, Peiris JS, Wong TW, Hedley AJ, Lam TH. The effects of air pollution on mortality in socially deprived urban areas in Hong Kong, China. *Environ Health Perspect*. 2008;116:1189–1194.
56. Kan H, Jia J, Chen B. Acute stroke mortality and air pollution: new evidence from Shanghai, China. *J Occup Health*. 2003;45:321–323.
57. Qian Z, He Q, Lin HM, Kong L, Bentley CM, Liu W, Zhou D. High temperatures enhanced acute mortality effects of ambient particle pollution in the “oven” city of Wuhan, China. *Environ Health Perspect*. 2008;116:1172–1178.
58. Klemm RJ, Lipfert FW, Wyzga RE, Gust C. Daily mortality and air pollution in Atlanta: two years of data from ARIES. *Inhal Toxicol*. 2004;16(suppl):131–141.
59. Klemm RJ, Mason RM Jr, Heilig CM, Neas LM, Dockery DW. Is daily mortality associated specifically with fine particles? Data reconstruction and replication of analyses. *J Air Waste Manag Assoc*. 2000;50:1215–1222.
60. Laden F, Neas LM, Dockery DW, Schwartz J. Association of fine particulate matter from different sources with daily mortality in six U.S. cities. *Environ Health Perspect*. 2000;108:941–947.
61. Samoli E, Peng R, Ramsay T, Pipikou M, Touloumi G, Dominici F, Burnett R, Cohen A, Krewski D, Samet J, Katsouyanni K. Acute effects of ambient particulate matter on mortality in Europe and North America: results from the APHENA study. *Environ Health Perspect*. 2008;116:1480–1486.
62. Dockery DW, Pope CA 3rd, Xu X, Spengler JD, Ware JH, Fay ME, Ferris BG Jr, Speizer FE. An association between air pollution and mortality in six U.S. cities. *N Engl J Med*. 1993;329:1753–1759.
63. Krewski D, Burnett RT, Goldberg MS, Hoover K, Siemiatycki J, Abrahamowicz M, White WH. Validation of the Harvard Six Cities Study of particulate air pollution and mortality. *N Engl J Med*. 2004;350:198–199.
64. Laden F, Schwartz J, Speizer FE, Dockery DW. Reduction in fine particulate air pollution and mortality: Extended follow-up of the Harvard Six Cities study. *Am J Respir Crit Care Med*. 2006;173:667–672.
65. Eftim SE, Samet JM, James H, McDermott A, Dominici F. Fine particulate matter and mortality: a comparison of the six cities and American Cancer Society cohorts with a Medicare cohort. *Epidemiology*. 2008;19:209–216.

66. Pope CA 3rd, Thun MJ, Namboodiri MM, Dockery DW, Evans JS, Speizer FE, Heath CW Jr. Particulate air pollution as a predictor of mortality in a prospective study of U.S. adults. *Am J Respir Crit Care Med*. 1995;151:669–674.
67. Pope CA 3rd, Burnett RT, Thurston GD, Thun MJ, Calle EE, Krewski D, Godleski JJ. Cardiovascular mortality and long-term exposure to particulate air pollution: epidemiological evidence of general pathophysiological pathways of disease. *Circulation*. 2004;109:71–77.
68. Pope CA 3rd, Burnett RT, Thun MJ, Calle EE, Krewski D, Ito K, Thurston GD. Lung cancer, cardiopulmonary mortality, and long-term exposure to fine particulate air pollution. *JAMA*. 2002;287:1132–1141.
69. Jerrett M, Burnett RT, Ma R, Pope CA 3rd, Krewski D, Newbold KB, Thurston G, Shi Y, Finkelstein N, Calle EE, Thun MJ. Spatial analysis of air pollution and mortality in Los Angeles. *Epidemiology*. 2005;16:727–736.
70. Krewski D, Jerrett M, Burnett RT, Ma R, Hughes E, Shi Y, Turner MC, Pope CA 3rd, Thurston G, Calle EE, Thun MJ. *Extended Follow-Up and Spatial Analysis of the American Cancer Society Study Linking Particulate Air Pollution and Mortality: Special Report*. Cambridge, MA: Health Effects Institute; 2009.
71. Zeger SL, Dominici F, McDermott A, Samet JM. Mortality in the Medicare population and chronic exposure to fine particulate air pollution in urban centers (2000–2005). *Environ Health Perspect*. 2008;116:1614–1619.
72. Miller KA, Siscovick DS, Sheppard L, Shepherd K, Sullivan JH, Anderson GL, Kaufman JD. Long-term exposure to air pollution and incidence of cardiovascular events in women. *N Engl J Med*. 2007;356:447–458.
73. Puett RC, Schwartz J, Hart JE, Yanosky JD, Speizer FE, Suh H, Paciorek CJ, Neas LM, Laden F. Chronic particulate exposure, mortality, and coronary heart disease in the nurses' health study. *Am J Epidemiol*. 2008;168:1161–1168.
74. McDonnell WF, Nishino-Ishikawa N, Petersen FF, Chen LH, Abbey DE. Relationships of mortality with the fine and coarse fractions of long-term ambient PM10 concentrations in nonsmokers. *J Expo Anal Environ Epidemiol*. 2000;10:427–436.
75. Chen LH, Knutsen SF, Shavlik D, Beeson WL, Petersen F, Ghamsary M, Abbey D. The association between fatal coronary heart disease and ambient particulate air pollution: are females at greater risk? *Environ Health Perspect*. 2005;113:1723–1729.
76. Lipfert FW RW, JD Baty JD, JP Miller. Traffic density as a surrogate measure of environmental exposures in studies of air pollution health effects: long-term mortality in a cohort of US veterans. *Atmos Environ*. 2006;40:154–169.
77. Lipfert FW, Baty JD, Miller JP, Wyzga RE. PM2.5 constituents and related air quality variables as predictors of survival in a cohort of U.S. military veterans. *Inhal Toxicol*. 2006;18:645–657.
78. Enstrom JE. Fine particulate air pollution and total mortality among elderly Californians, 1973–2002. *Inhal Toxicol*. 2005;17:803–816.
79. Filleul L, Rondeau V, Vandentorren S, Le Moual N, Cantagrel A, Annesi-Maesano I, Charpin D, Declercq C, Neukirch F, Paris C, Vervloet D, Brochard P, Tessier JF, Kauffmann F, Baldi I. Twenty five year mortality and air pollution: results from the French PAARC survey. *Occup Environ Med*. 2005;62:453–460.
80. Gehring U, Heinrich J, Krämer U, Grote V, Hochadel M, Sugiri D, Kraft M, Rauchfuss K, Eberwein HG, Wichmann HE. Long-term exposure to ambient air pollution and cardiopulmonary mortality in women. *Epidemiology*. 2006;17:545–551.
81. Naess Ø, Nafstad P, Aamodt G, Claussen B, Rosland P. Relation between concentration of air pollution and cause-specific mortality: four-year exposures to nitrogen dioxide and particulate matter pollutants in 470 neighborhoods in Oslo, Norway. *Am J Epidemiol*. 2007;165:435–443.
82. Beelen R, Hoek G, van den Brandt PA, Goldbohm RA, Fischer P, Schouten LJ, Jerrett M, Hughes E, Armstrong B, Brunekreef B. Long-term effects of traffic-related air pollution on mortality in a Dutch cohort (NLCS-AIR study). *Environ Health Perspect*. 2008;116:196–202.
83. Elliott P, Shaddick G, Wakefield JC, de Hoogh C, Briggs DJ. Long-term associations of outdoor air pollution with mortality in Great Britain. *Thorax*. 2007;62:1088–1094.
84. Schwartz J, Coull B, Laden F, Ryan L. The effect of dose and timing of dose on the association between airborne particles and survival. *Environ Health Perspect*. 2008;116:64–69.
85. Jerrett M, Burnett RT, Brook J, Kanaroglou P, Giovis C, Finkelstein N, Hutchison B. Do socioeconomic characteristics modify the short term association between air pollution and mortality? Evidence from a zonal time series in Hamilton, Canada. *J Epidemiol Community Health*. 2004;58:31–40.
86. Jerrett M, Burnett RT, Willis A, Krewski D, Goldberg MS, DeLuca P, Finkelstein N. Spatial analysis of the air pollution-mortality relationship in the context of ecologic confounders. *J Toxicol Environ Health A*. 2003;66:1735–1777.
87. Jerrett M, Burnett RT, Pope CA 3rd, Ito K, Thurston G, Krewski D, Shi Y, Calle E, Thun M. Long-term ozone exposure and mortality. *N Engl J Med*. 2009;360:1085–1095.
88. Abbey DE, Nishino N, McDonnell WF, Burchette RJ, Knutsen SF, Lawrence Beeson W, Yang JX. Long-term inhalable particles and other air pollutants related to mortality in nonsmokers. *Am J Respir Crit Care Med*. 1999;159:373–382.
89. Pope CA 3rd. Particulate pollution and health: a review of the Utah valley experience. *J Expo Anal Environ Epidemiol*. 1996;6:23–34.
90. Clancy L, Goodman P, Sinclair H, Dockery DW. Effect of air-pollution control on death rates in Dublin, Ireland: an intervention study. *Lancet*. 2002;360:1210–1214.
91. Hedley AJ, Wong CM, Thach TQ, Ma S, Lam TH, Anderson HR. Cardio-respiratory and all-cause mortality after restrictions on sulphur content of fuel in Hong Kong: an intervention study. *Lancet*. 2002;360:1646–1652.
92. Dominici F, Peng RD, Zeger SL, White RH, Samet JM. Particulate air pollution and mortality in the United States: did the risks change from 1987 to 2000? *Am J Epidemiol*. 2007;166:880–888.
93. Pope CA 3rd, Rodermund DL, Gee MM. Mortality effects of a copper smelter strike and reduced ambient sulfate particulate matter air pollution. *Environ Health Perspect*. 2007;115:679–683.
94. Janes H, Dominici F, Zeger SL. Trends in air pollution and mortality: an approach to the assessment of unmeasured confounding. *Epidemiology*. 2007;18:416–423.
95. Pope CA 3rd, Ezzati M, Dockery DW. Fine-particulate air pollution and life expectancy in the United States. *N Engl J Med*. 2009;360:376–386.
96. Schwartz J. Air pollution and hospital admissions for heart disease in eight U.S. counties. *Epidemiology*. 1999;10:17–22.
97. Zanobetti A, Schwartz J, Dockery DW. Airborne particles are a risk factor for hospital admissions for heart and lung disease. *Environ Health Perspect*. 2000;108:1071–1077.
98. Samet JM, Zeger SL, Dominici F, Curriero F, Coursac I, Dockery DW, Schwartz J, Zanobetti A. The National Morbidity, Mortality, and Air Pollution Study. Part II: Morbidity and mortality from air pollution in the United States. *Res Rep Health Eff Inst*. 2000;94:5–70.
99. Schwartz J, Zanobetti A, Bateson T. Morbidity and mortality among elderly residents of cities with daily PM measurements. In: *Revised Analyses of Time-Series Studies of Air Pollution and Health*. Boston, Mass: Health Effects Institute; 2003.
100. Ballester F, Rodríguez P, Iñiguez C, Saez M, Daponte A, Galán I, Taracido M, Arribas F, Bellido J, Cirarda FB, Cañada A, Guillén JJ, Guillén-Grima F, López E, Pérez-Hoyos S, Lertxundi A, Toro S. Air pollution and cardiovascular admissions association in Spain: results within the EMECAS project. *J Epidemiol Community Health*. 2006;60:328–336.
101. Larrieu S, Jusot JF, Blanchard M, Prouvost H, Declercq C, Fabre P, Pascal L, Tertre AL, Wagner V, Rivière S, Chardon B, Borrelli D, Cassadou S, Eilstein D, Lefranc A. Short term effects of air pollution on hospitalizations for cardiovascular diseases in eight French cities: the PSAS program. *Sci Total Environ*. 2007;387:105–112.
102. Bell ML, Ebisu K, Peng RD, Walker J, Samet JM, Zeger SL, Dominici F. Seasonal and regional short-term effects of fine particles on hospital admissions in 202 US counties, 1999–2005. *Am J Epidemiol*. 2008;168:1301–1310.
103. Dominici F, Peng RD, Bell ML, Pham L, McDermott A, Zeger SL, Samet JM. Fine particulate air pollution and hospital admission for cardiovascular and respiratory diseases. *JAMA*. 2006;295:1127–1134.
104. Peng RD, Chang HH, Bell ML, McDermott A, Zeger SL, Samet JM, Dominici F. Coarse particulate matter air pollution and hospital admissions for cardiovascular and respiratory diseases among Medicare patients. *JAMA*. 2008;299:2172–2179.
105. Sunyer J, Ballester F, Tertre AL, Atkinson R, Ayres JG, Forastiere F, Forsberg B, Vonk JM, Bisanti L, Tenías JM, Medina S, Schwartz J, Katsouyanni K. The association of daily sulfur dioxide air pollution levels with hospital admissions for cardiovascular diseases in Europe (The Aphea-II study). *Eur Heart J*. 2003;24:752–760.
106. Krewski D. Evaluating the effects of ambient air pollution on life expectancy. *N Engl J Med*. 2009;360:413–415.

107. Zanobetti A, Schwartz J. Particulate air pollution, progression, and survival after myocardial infarction. *Environ Health Perspect.* 2007; 115:769–775.
108. Tonne C, Melly S, Mittleman M, Coull B, Goldberg R, Schwartz J. A case-control analysis of exposure to traffic and acute myocardial infarction. *Environ Health Perspect.* 2007;115:53–57.
109. Murakami Y, Ono M. Myocardial infarction deaths after high level exposure to particulate matter. *J Epidemiol Community Health.* 2006; 60:262–266.
110. Peters A, Dockery DW, Muller JE, Mittleman MA. Increased particulate air pollution and the triggering of myocardial infarction. *Circulation.* 2001;103:2810–2815.
111. Peters A, von Klot S, Heier M, Trentinaglia I, Hörmann A, Wichmann HE, Löwel H; Cooperative Health Research in the Region of Augsburg Study Group. Exposure to traffic and the onset of myocardial infarction. *N Engl J Med.* 2004;351:1721–1730.
112. D'Ippoliti D, Forastiere F, Ancona C, Agabiti N, Fusco D, Michelozzi P, Perucci CA. Air pollution and myocardial infarction in Rome: a case-crossover analysis. *Epidemiology.* 2003;14:528–535.
113. Zanobetti A, Schwartz J. The effect of particulate air pollution on emergency admissions for myocardial infarction: a multicity case-crossover analysis. *Environ Health Perspect.* 2005;113:978–982.
114. von Klot S, Peters A, Aalto P, Bellander T, Berglind N, D'Ippoliti D, Elosua R, Hörmann A, Kulmala M, Lanki T, Löwel H, Pekkanen J, Picciotto S, Sunyer J, Forastiere F; Health Effects of Particles on Susceptible Subpopulations (HEAPSS) Study Group. Ambient air pollution is associated with increased risk of hospital cardiac readmissions of myocardial infarction survivors in five European cities. *Circulation.* 2005;112:3073–3079.
115. Sullivan J, Sheppard L, Schreuder A, Ishikawa N, Siscovick D, Kaufman J. Relation between short-term fine-particulate matter exposure and onset of myocardial infarction. *Epidemiology.* 2005;16:41–48.
116. Peters A, von Klot S, Heier M, Trentinaglia I, Cyrus J, Hörmann A, Hauptmann M, Wichmann HE, Löwel H. Air pollution, personal activities, and onset of myocardial infarction in a case-crossover study, Part I. In: *Particulate Air Pollution and Nonfatal Cardiac Events.* Boston, Mass: Health Effects Institute; 2005:124.
117. Wellenius GA, Schwartz J, Mittleman MA. Particulate air pollution and hospital admissions for congestive heart failure in seven United States cities. *Am J Cardiol.* 2006;97:404–408.
118. Medina-Ramón M, Goldberg R, Melly S, Mittleman MA, Schwartz J. Residential exposure to traffic-related air pollution and survival after heart failure. *Environ Health Perspect.* 2008;116:481–485.
119. Pope CA III, Renlund DG, Kfoury AG, May HT, Horne BD. Relation of heart failure hospitalization to exposure to fine particulate air pollution. *Am J Cardiol.* 2008;102:1230–1234.
120. Hong YC, Lee JT, Kim H, Ha EH, Schwartz J, Christiani DC. Effects of air pollutants on acute stroke mortality. *Environ Health Perspect.* 2002; 110:187–191.
121. Hong YC, Lee JT, Kim H, Kwon HJ. Air pollution: a new risk factor in ischemic stroke mortality. *Stroke.* 2002;33:2165–2169.
122. Kettunen J, Lanki T, Tiittanen P, Aalto PP, Koskentalo T, Kulmala M, Salomaa V, Pekkanen J. Associations of fine and ultrafine particulate air pollution with stroke mortality in an area of low air pollution levels. *Stroke.* 2007;38:918–922.
123. Chan CC, Chuang KJ, Chien LC, Chen WJ, Chang WT. Urban air pollution and emergency admissions for cerebrovascular diseases in Taipei, Taiwan. *Eur Heart J.* 2006;27:1238–1244.
124. Tsai SS, Goggins WB, Chiu HF, Yang CY. Evidence for an association between air pollution and daily stroke admissions in Kaohsiung, Taiwan. *Stroke.* 2003;34:2612–2616.
125. Wellenius GA, Schwartz J, Mittleman MA. Air pollution and hospital admissions for ischemic and hemorrhagic stroke among Medicare beneficiaries. *Stroke.* 2005;36:2549–2553.
126. Henrotin JB, Besancenot JP, Bejot Y, Giroud M. Short-term effects of ozone air pollution on ischaemic stroke occurrence: a case-crossover analysis from a 10-year population-based study in Dijon, France. *Occup Environ Med.* 2007;64:439–445.
127. Lisabeth LD, Escobar JD, Dvonch JT, Sánchez BN, Majersik JJ, Brown DL, Smith MA, Morgenstern LB. Ambient air pollution and risk for ischemic stroke and transient ischemic attack. *Ann Neurol.* 2008;64:53–59.
128. Baccarelli A, Martinelli I, Zanobetti A, Grillo P, Hou LF, Bertazzi PA, Mannucci PM, Schwartz J. Exposure to particulate air pollution and risk of deep vein thrombosis. *Arch Intern Med.* 2008;168:920–927.
129. Peters A, Liu E, Verrier RL, Schwartz J, Gold DR, Mittleman M, Baliff J, Oh JA, Allen G, Monahan K, Dockery DW. Air pollution and incidence of cardiac arrhythmia. *Epidemiology.* 2000;11:11–17.
130. Dockery DW, Luttmann-Gibson H, Rich DQ, Link MS, Mittleman MA, Gold DR, Koutrakis P, Schwartz JD, Verrier RL. Association of air pollution with increased incidence of ventricular tachyarrhythmias recorded by implanted cardioverter defibrillators. *Environ Health Perspect.* 2005;113:670–674.
131. Rich DQ, Schwartz J, Mittleman MA, Link M, Luttmann-Gibson H, Catalano PJ, Speizer FE, Dockery DW. Association of short-term ambient air pollution concentrations and ventricular arrhythmias. *Am J Epidemiol.* 2005;161:1123–1132.
132. Berger A, Zareba W, Schneider A, Rückerl R, Ibalid-Mulli A, Cyrus J, Wichmann HE, Peters A. Runs of ventricular and supraventricular tachycardia triggered by air pollution in patients with coronary heart disease. *J Occup Environ Med.* 2006;48:1149–1158.
133. Rich DQ, Kim MH, Turner JR, Mittleman MA, Schwartz J, Catalano PJ, Dockery DW. Association of ventricular arrhythmias detected by implantable cardioverter defibrillator and ambient air pollutants in the St Louis, Missouri metropolitan area. *Occup Environ Med.* 2006;63:591–596.
134. Rich DQ, Mittleman MA, Link MS, Schwartz J, Luttmann-Gibson H, Catalano PJ, Speizer FE, Gold DR, Dockery DW. Increased risk of paroxysmal atrial fibrillation episodes associated with acute increases in ambient air pollution. *Environ Health Perspect.* 2006;114:120–123.
135. Samat SE, Suh HH, Coull BA, Schwartz J, Stone PH, Gold DR. Ambient particulate air pollution and cardiac arrhythmia in a panel of older adults in Steubenville, Ohio. *Occup Environ Med.* 2006;63:700–706.
136. Santos UP, Terra-Filho M, Lin CA, Pereira LA, Vieira TC, Saldiva PH, Braga AL. Cardiac arrhythmia emergency room visits and environmental air pollution in Sao Paulo, Brazil. *J Epidemiol Community Health.* 2008;62:267–272.
137. Rich KE, Petkau J, Vedal S, Brauer M. A case-crossover analysis of particulate air pollution and cardiac arrhythmia in patients with implantable cardioverter defibrillators. *Inhal Toxicol.* 2004;16:363–372.
138. Vedal S, Rich K, Brauer M, White R, Petkau J. Air pollution and cardiac arrhythmias in patients with implantable cardioverter defibrillators. *Inhal Toxicol.* 2004;16:353–362.
139. Metzger KB, Klein M, Flanders WD, Peel JL, Mulholland JA, Langberg JJ, Tolbert PE. Ambient air pollution and cardiac arrhythmias in patients with implantable defibrillators. *Epidemiology.* 2007;18:585–592.
140. Forastiere F, Stafoggia M, Picciotto S, Bellander T, D'Ippoliti D, Lanki T, von Klot S, Nyberg F, Paatero P, Peters A, Pekkanen J, Sunyer J, Perucci CA. A case-crossover analysis of out-of-hospital coronary deaths and air pollution in Rome, Italy. *Am J Respir Crit Care Med.* 2005;172:1549–1555.
141. Rosenthal FS, Carney JP, Olinger ML. Out-of-hospital cardiac arrest and airborne fine particulate matter: a case-crossover analysis of emergency medical services data in Indianapolis, Indiana. *Environ Health Perspect.* 2008;116:631–636.
142. Levy D, Sheppard L, Checkoway H, Kaufman J, Lumley T, Koenig J, Siscovick D. A case-crossover analysis of particulate matter air pollution and out-of-hospital primary cardiac arrest. *Epidemiology.* 2001;12:193–199.
143. Sullivan J, Ishikawa N, Sheppard L, Siscovick D, Checkoway H, Kaufman J. Exposure to ambient fine particulate matter and primary cardiac arrest among persons with and without clinically recognized heart disease. *Am J Epidemiol.* 2003;157:501–509.
144. Peters A, Döring A, Wichmann HE, Koenig W. Increased plasma viscosity during an air pollution episode: a link to mortality? *Lancet.* 1997;349:1582–1587.
145. Seaton A, Soutar A, Crawford V, Elton R, McNERlan S, Cherrie J, Watt M, Agius R, Stout R. Particulate air pollution and the blood. *Thorax.* 1999;54:1027–1032.
146. Pekkanen J, Brunner EJ, Anderson HR, Tiittanen P, Atkinson RW. Daily concentrations of air pollution and plasma fibrinogen in London. *Occup Environ Med.* 2000;57:818–822.
147. Peters A, Fröhlich M, Döring A, Immervoll T, Wichmann HE, Hutchinson WL, Pepys MB, Koenig W. Particulate air pollution is associated with an acute phase response in men: results from the MONICA-Augsburg Study. *Eur Heart J.* 2001;22:1198–1204.
148. Schwartz J. Air pollution and blood markers of cardiovascular risk. *Environ Health Perspect.* 2001;109(suppl):405–409.
149. Pope CA 3rd, Hansen ML, Long RW, Nielsen KR, Eatough NL, Wilson WE, Eatough DJ. Ambient particulate air pollution, heart rate variability, and blood markers of inflammation in a panel of elderly subjects. *Environ Health Perspect.* 2004;112:339–345.

150. Rückerl R, Ibaldu-Mulli A, Koenig W, Schneider A, Woelke G, Cyrys J, Heinrich J, Marder V, Frampton M, Wichmann HE, Peters A. Air pollution and markers of inflammation and coagulation in patients with coronary heart disease. *Am J Respir Crit Care Med*. 2006;173:432–441.
151. Chuang KJ, Chan CC, Su TC, Lee CT, Tang CS. The effect of urban air pollution on inflammation, oxidative stress, coagulation, and autonomic dysfunction in young adults. *Am J Respir Crit Care Med*. 2007;176:370–376.
152. Zeka A, Sullivan JR, Vokonas PS, Sparrow D, Schwartz J. Inflammatory markers and particulate air pollution: characterizing the pathway to disease. *Int J Epidemiol*. 2006;35:1347–1354.
153. Calderón-Garcidueñas L, Villarreal-Calderon R, Valencia-Salazar G, Henríquez-Roldán C, Gutiérrez-Castrellón P, Torres-Jardón R, Osnaya-Brizuela N, Romero L, Torres-Jardón R, Solt A, Reed W. Systemic inflammation, endothelial dysfunction, and activation in clinically healthy children exposed to air pollutants. *Inhal Toxicol*. 2008;20:499–506.
154. O'Neill MS, Veves A, Sarnat JA, Zanobetti A, Gold DR, Economides PA, Horton ES, Schwartz J. Air pollution and inflammation in type 2 diabetes: a mechanism for susceptibility. *Occup Environ Med*. 2007;64:373–379.
155. Rückerl R, Phipps RP, Schneider A, Frampton M, Cyrys J, Oberdörster G, Wichmann HE, Peters A. Ultrafine particles and platelet activation in patients with coronary heart disease: results from a prospective panel study. *Part Fibre Toxicol*. 2007;4:1.
156. Riediker M, Cascio WE, Griggs TR, Herbst MC, Bromberg PA, Neas L, Williams RW, Devlin RB. Particulate matter exposure in cars is associated with cardiovascular effects in healthy young men. *Am J Respir Crit Care Med*. 2004;169:934–940.
157. Riediker M. Cardiovascular effects of fine particulate matter components in highway patrol officers. *Inhal Toxicol*. 2007;19(suppl):99–105.
158. Delfino RJ, Staimer N, Tjoa T, Gillen DL, Polidori A, Arhami M, Kleinman MT, Vaziri ND, Longhurst J, Sioutas C. Air pollution exposures and circulating biomarkers of effect in a susceptible population: clues to potential causal component mixtures and mechanisms. *Environ Health Perspect*. 2009;117:1232–1238.
159. Delfino RJ, Staimer N, Tjoa T, Polidori A, Arhami M, Gillen DL, Kleinman MT, Vaziri ND, Longhurst J, Zaldivar F, Sioutas C. Circulating biomarkers of inflammation, antioxidant activity, and platelet activation are associated with primary combustion aerosols in subjects with coronary artery disease. *Environ Health Perspect*. 2008;116:898–906.
160. Chen JC, Schwartz J. Metabolic syndrome and inflammatory responses to long-term particulate air pollutants. *Environ Health Perspect*. 2008;116:612–617.
161. Hoffmann B, Moebus S, Dragano N, Stang A, Möhlenkamp S, Schmermund A, Memmesheimer M, Bröcker-Preuss M, Mann K, Erbel R, Jöckel KH. Chronic residential exposure to particulate matter air pollution and systemic inflammatory markers. *Environ Health Perspect*. 2009;117:1302–1308.
162. Sullivan JH, Hubbard R, Liu SL, Shepherd K, Trenga CA, Koenig JQ, Chandler WL, Kaufman JD. A community study of the effect of particulate matter on blood measures of inflammation and thrombosis in an elderly population. *Environ Health*. 2007;6:3.
163. Steinvil A, Kordova-Biezuner L, Shapira I, Berliner S, Rogowski O. Short-term exposure to air pollution and inflammation-sensitive biomarkers. *Environ Res*. 2008;106:51–61.
164. Diez Roux AV, Auchincloss AH, Astor B, Barr RG, Cushman M, Dvonch T, Jacobs DR Jr, Kaufman J, Lin X, Samson P. Recent exposure to particulate matter and C-reactive protein concentration in the multi-ethnic study of atherosclerosis. *Am J Epidemiol*. 2006;164:437–448.
165. Forbes LJ, Patel MD, Rudnicka AR, Cook DG, Bush T, Stedman JR, Whincup PH, Strachan DP, Anderson RH. Chronic exposure to outdoor air pollution and markers of systemic inflammation. *Epidemiology*. 2009;20:245–253.
166. Dubowsky SD, Suh H, Schwartz J, Coull BA, Gold DR. Diabetes, obesity, and hypertension may enhance associations between air pollution and markers of systemic inflammation. *Environ Health Perspect*. 2006;114:992–998.
167. Bräuner EV, Forchhammer L, Møller P, Simonsen J, Glasius M, Wählin P, Raaschou-Nielsen O, Loft S. Exposure to ultrafine particles from ambient air and oxidative stress-induced DNA damage. *Environ Health Perspect*. 2007;115:1177–1182.
168. Vinzents PS, Møller P, Sørensen M, Knudsen LE, Hertel O, Jensen FP, Schibye B, Loft S. Personal exposure to ultrafine particles and oxidative DNA damage. *Environ Health Perspect*. 2005;113:1485–1490.
169. Sørensen M, Daneshvar B, Hansen M, Dragsted LO, Hertel O, Knudsen L, Loft S. Personal PM_{2.5} exposure and markers of oxidative stress in blood. *Environ Health Perspect*. 2003;111:161–166.
170. Baccarelli A, Zanobetti A, Martinelli I, Grillo P, Hou L, Lanzani G, Mannucci PM, Bertazzi PA, Schwartz J. Air pollution, smoking, and plasma homocysteine. *Environ Health Perspect*. 2007;115:176–181.
171. Park SK, O'Neill MS, Vokonas PS, Sparrow D, Spiro A 3rd, Tucker KL, Suh H, Hu H, Schwartz J. Traffic-related particles are associated with elevated homocysteine: the VA normative aging study. *Am J Respir Crit Care Med*. 2008;178:283–289.
172. Romieu I, Garcia-Esteban R, Sunyer J, Rios C, Alcaraz-Zubeldia M, Velasco SR, Holguin F. The effect of supplementation with omega-3 polyunsaturated fatty acids on markers of oxidative stress in elderly exposed to PM(2.5). *Environ Health Perspect*. 2008;116:1237–1242.
173. Liao D, Heiss G, Chinchilli VM, Duan Y, Folsom AR, Lin HM, Salama V. Association of criteria pollutants with plasma hemostatic/inflammatory markers: a population-based study. *J Expo Anal Environ Epidemiol*. 2005;15:319–328.
174. Rudez G, Janssen NA, Kilinc E, Leebeek FW, Gerlofs-Nijland ME, Spronk HM, ten Cate H, Cassee FR, de Maat MP. Effects of ambient air pollution on hemostasis and inflammation. *Environ Health Perspect*. 2009;117:995–1001.
175. Su TC, Chan CC, Liao CS, Lin LY, Kao HL, Chuang KJ. Urban air pollution increases plasma fibrinogen and plasminogen activator inhibitor-1 levels in susceptible patients. *Eur J Cardiovasc Prev Rehabil*. 2006;13:849–852.
176. Ray MR, Mukherjee S, Roychoudhury S, Bhattacharya P, Banerjee M, Siddique S, Chakraborty S, Lahiri T. Platelet activation, upregulation of CD11b/CD18 expression on leukocytes and increase in circulating leukocyte-platelet aggregates in Indian women chronically exposed to biomass smoke. *Hum Exp Toxicol*. 2006;25:627–635.
177. Baccarelli A, Zanobetti A, Martinelli I, Grillo P, Hou L, Giacomini S, Bonzini M, Lanzani G, Mannucci PM, Bertazzi PA, Schwartz J. Effects of exposure to air pollution on blood coagulation. *J Thromb Haemost*. 2007;7:252–260.
178. Bräuner EV, Møller P, Barregard L, Dragsted LO, Glasius M, Wählin P, Vinzents P, Raaschou-Nielsen O, Loft S. Exposure to ambient concentrations of particulate air pollution does not influence vascular function or inflammatory pathways in young healthy individuals. *Part Fibre Toxicol*. 2008;5:13.
179. Chuang KJ, Chan CC, Shiao GM, Su TC. Associations between submicrometer particles exposures and blood pressure and heart rate in patients with lung function impairments. *J Occup Environ Med*. 2005;47:1093–1098.
180. Ibaldu-Mulli A, Stieber J, Wichmann HE, Koenig W, Peters A. Effects of air pollution on blood pressure: a population-based approach. *Am J Public Health*. 2001;91:571–577.
181. Zanobetti A, Canner MJ, Stone PH, Schwartz J, Sher D, Eagan-Bengston E, Gates KA, Hartley LH, Suh H, Gold DR. Ambient pollution and blood pressure in cardiac rehabilitation patients. *Circulation*. 2004;110:2184–2189.
182. Choi JH, Xu QS, Park SY, Kim JH, Hwang SS, Lee KH, Lee HJ, Hong YC. Seasonal variation of effect of air pollution on blood pressure. *J Epidemiol Community Health*. 2007;61:314–318.
183. Auchincloss AH, Diez Roux AV, Dvonch JT, Brown PL, Barr RG, Daviglus ML, Goff DC, Kaufman JD, O'Neill MS. Associations between recent exposure to ambient fine particulate matter and blood pressure in the Multi-ethnic Study of Atherosclerosis (MESA). *Environ Health Perspect*. 2008;116:486–491.
184. Liu L, Ruddy TD, Dalipaj M, Szyzkowicz M, You H, Poon R, Wheeler A, Dales R. Influence of personal exposure to particulate air pollution on cardiovascular physiology and biomarkers of inflammation and oxidative stress in subjects with diabetes. *J Occup Environ Med*. 2007;49:258–265.
185. Rich DQ, Freudenberger RS, Ohman-Strickland P, Cho Y, Kipen HM. Right heart pressure increases after acute increases in ambient particulate concentration. *Environ Health Perspect*. 2008;116:1167–1171.
186. Calderón-Garcidueñas L, Vincent R, Mora-Tiscareño A, Franco-Lira M, Henríquez-Roldán C, Barragán-Mejía G, Garrido-García L, Camacho-Reyes L, Valencia-Salazar G, Paredes R, Romero L, Osnaya H, Villarreal-Calderón R, Torres-Jardón R, Hazucha MJ, Reed W. Elevated plasma endothelin-1 and pulmonary arterial pressure in children exposed to air pollution. *Environ Health Perspect*. 2007;115:1248–1253.
187. Harrabi I, Rondeau V, Dartigues JF, Tessier JF, Filleul L. Effects of particulate air pollution on systolic blood pressure: a population-based approach. *Environ Res*. 2006;101:89–93.

188. Ibaldo-Mulli A, Timonen KL, Peters A, Heinrich J, Wölke G, Lanki T, Buzorius G, Kreyling WG, de Hartog J, Hoek G, ten Brink HM, Pekkanen J. Effects of particulate air pollution on blood pressure and heart rate in subjects with cardiovascular disease: a multicenter approach. *Environ Health Perspect*. 2004;112:369–377.
189. Madsen C, Nafstad P. Associations between environmental exposure and blood pressure among participants in the Oslo Health Study (HUBRO). *Eur J Epidemiol*. 2006;21:485–491.
190. Dvonch JT, Kannan S, Schulz AJ, Keeler GJ, Mentz G, House J, Benjamin A, Max P, Bard RL, Brook RD. Acute effects of ambient particulate matter on blood pressure: differential effects across urban communities. *Hypertension*. 2009;53:853–859.
191. Langrish JP, Mills NL, Chan JK, Leseman DL, Aitken RJ, Fokkens PH, Cassee FR, Li J, Donaldson K, Newby DE, Jiang L, Chan JKK. Beneficial cardiovascular effect of reducing exposure to particulate air pollution with a simple facemask. *Part Fibre Toxicol*. 2009;6:8.
192. McCracken JP, Smith KR, Díaz A, Mittleman MA, Schwartz J. Chimney stove intervention to reduce long-term wood smoke exposure lowers blood pressure among Guatemalan women. *Environ Health Perspect*. 2007;115:996–1001.
193. O'Neill MS, Veves A, Zanobetti A, Sarnat JA, Gold DR, Economides PA, Horton ES, Schwartz J. Diabetes enhances vulnerability to particulate air pollution-associated impairment in vascular reactivity and endothelial function. *Circulation*. 2005;111:2913–2920.
194. Schneider A, Neas L, Herbst MC, Case M, Williams RW, Cascio W, Hinderliter A, Holguin F, Buse JB, Dungan K, Styner M, Peters A, Devlin RB. Endothelial dysfunction: associations with exposure to ambient fine particles in diabetic individuals. *Environ Health Perspect*. 2008;116:1666–1674.
195. Rundell KW, Hoffman JR, Caviston R, Bulbulian R, Hollenbach AM. Inhalation of ultrafine and fine particulate matter disrupts systemic vascular function. *Inhal Toxicol*. 2007;19:133–140.
196. Dales R, Liu L, Szyszkowicz M, Dalipaj M, Willey J, Kulka R, Ruddy TD. Particulate air pollution and vascular reactivity: the bus stop study. *Int Arch Occup Environ Health*. 2007;81:159–164.
197. Briet M, Collin C, Laurent S, Tan A, Azizi M, Agharazii M, Jeunemaitre X, Alhenc-Gelas F, Boutouyrie P. Endothelial function and chronic exposure to air pollution in normal male subjects. *Hypertension*. 2007;50:970–976.
198. Bräuner EV, Forchhammer L, Møller P, Barregard L, Gunnarsen L, Afshari A, Wählin P, Glasius M, Dragsted LO, Basu S, Raaschou-Nielsen O, Loft S. Indoor particles affect vascular function in the aged: an air filtration-based intervention study. *Am J Respir Crit Care Med*. 2008;177:419–425.
199. Künzli N, Jerrett M, Mack WJ, Beckerman B, LaBree L, Gilliland F, Thomas D, Peters J, Hodis HN. Ambient air pollution and atherosclerosis in Los Angeles. *Environ Health Perspect*. 2005;113:201–206.
200. Hoffmann B, Moebus S, Möhlenkamp S, Stang A, Lehmann N, Dragano N, Schmermund A, Memmesheimer M, Mann K, Erbel R, Jöckel KH; Heinz Nixdorf Recall Study Investigative Group. Residential exposure to traffic is associated with coronary atherosclerosis. *Circulation*. 2007;116:489–496.
201. Hoffmann B, Moebus S, Möhlenkamp S, Stang A, Lehmann N, Dragano N, Schmermund A, Memmesheimer M, Mann K, Erbel R, Jöckel KH; Heinz Nixdorf Recall Study Investigative Group. Residential exposure to urban air pollution, ankle-brachial index, and peripheral arterial disease. *Epidemiology*. 2009;20:280–288.
202. Diez Roux AV, Auchincloss AH, Franklin TG, Raghunathan T, Barr RG, Kaufman J, Astor B, Keeler J. Long-term exposure to ambient particulate matter and prevalence of subclinical atherosclerosis in the Multi-Ethnic Study of Atherosclerosis. *Am J Epidemiol*. 2008;167:667–675.
203. Allen RW, Criqui MH, Diez Roux AV, Allison M, Shea S, Detrano R, Sheppard L, Wong ND, Stukovsky KH, Kaufman JD. Fine particulate matter air pollution, proximity to traffic, and aortic atherosclerosis. *Epidemiology*. 2009;20:254–264.
204. Cavallari JM, Fang SC, Eisen EA, Schwartz J, Hauser R, Herrick RF, Christiani DC. Time course of heart rate variability decline following particulate matter exposures in an occupational cohort. *Inhal Toxicol*. 2008;20:415–422.
205. Chahine T, Baccarelli A, Litonjua A, Wright RO, Suh H, Gold DR, Sparrow D, Vokonas P, Schwartz J. Particulate air pollution, oxidative stress genes, and heart rate variability in an elderly cohort. *Environ Health Perspect*. 2007;115:1617–1622.
206. Park SK, O'Neill MS, Vokonas PS, Sparrow D, Wright RO, Coull B, Nie H, Hu H, Schwartz J. Air pollution and heart rate variability: effect modification by chronic lead exposure. *Epidemiology*. 2008;19:111–120.
207. Baccarelli A, Cassano PA, Litonjua A, Park SK, Suh H, Sparrow D, Vokonas P, Schwartz J. Cardiac autonomic dysfunction: effects from particulate air pollution and protection by dietary methyl nutrients and metabolic polymorphisms. *Circulation*. 2008;117:1802–1809.
208. Peretz A, Kaufman JD, Trenga CA, Allen J, Carlsten C, Aulet MR, Adar SD, Sullivan JH. Effects of diesel exhaust inhalation on heart rate variability in human volunteers. *Environ Res*. 2008;107:178–184.
209. Min KB, Min JY, Cho SI, Paek D. The relationship between air pollutants and heart-rate variability among community residents in Korea. *Inhal Toxicol*. 2008;20:435–444.
210. Cavallari JM, Eisen EA, Fang SC, Schwartz J, Hauser R, Herrick RF, Christiani DC. PM_{2.5} metal exposures and nocturnal heart rate variability: a panel study of boilermaker construction workers. *Environ Health Perspect*. 2008;7:36.
211. Cárdenas M, Vallejo M, Romano-Riquer P, Ruiz-Velasco S, Ferreira-Vidal AD, Hermosillo AG. Personal exposure to PM_{2.5} air pollution and heart rate variability in subjects with positive or negative head-up tilt test. *Environ Res*. 2008;108:1–6.
212. Chen JC, Cavallari JM, Stone PH, Christiani DC. Obesity is a modifier of autonomic cardiac responses to fine metal particulates. *Environ Health Perspect*. 2007;115:1002–1006.
213. Chuang KJ, Chan CC, Su TC, Lin LY, Lee CT. Associations between particulate sulfate and organic carbon exposures and heart rate variability in patients with or at risk for cardiovascular diseases. *J Occup Environ Med*. 2007;49:610–617.
214. Cavallari JM, Eisen EA, Chen JC, Fang SC, Dobson CB, Schwartz J, Christiani DC. Night heart rate variability and particulate exposures among boilermaker construction workers. *Environ Health Perspect*. 2007;115:1046–1051.
215. Adar SD, Gold DR, Coull BA, Schwartz J, Stone PH, Suh H. Focused exposures to airborne traffic particles and heart rate variability in the elderly. *Epidemiology*. 2007;18:95–103.
216. Wheeler A, Zanobetti A, Gold DR, Schwartz J, Stone P, Suh HH. The relationship between ambient air pollution and heart rate variability differs for individuals with heart and pulmonary disease. *Environ Health Perspect*. 2006;114:560–566.
217. Vallejo M, Ruiz S, Hermosillo AG, Borja-Aburto VH, Cárdenas M. Ambient fine particles modify heart rate variability in young healthy adults. *J Expo Sci Environ Epidemiol*. 2006;16:125–130.
218. Timonen KL, Vanninen E, de Hartog J, Ibaldo-Mulli A, Brunekreef B, Gold DR, Heinrich J, Hoek G, Lanki T, Peters A, Tarkiainen T, Tiittanen P, Kreyling W, Pekkanen J. Effects of ultrafine and fine particulate and gaseous air pollution on cardiac autonomic control in subjects with coronary artery disease: the ULTRA study. *J Expo Sci Environ Epidemiol*. 2006;16:332–341.
219. Riojas-Rodríguez H, Escamilla-Cejudo JA, González-Hermosillo JA, Téllez-Rojo MM, Vallejo M, Santos-Burgoa C, Rojas-Bracho L. Personal PM_{2.5} and CO exposures and heart rate variability in subjects with known ischemic heart disease in Mexico City. *J Expo Sci Environ Epidemiol*. 2006;16:131–137.
220. Luttmann-Gibson H, Suh HH, Coull BA, Dockery DW, Sarnat SE, Schwartz J, Stone PH, Gold DR. Short-term effects of air pollution on heart rate variability in senior adults in Steubenville, Ohio. *J Occup Environ Med*. 2006;48:780–788.
221. Lipsett MJ, Tsai FC, Roger L, Woo M, Ostro BD. Coarse particles and heart rate variability among older adults with coronary artery disease in the Coachella Valley, California. *Environ Health Perspect*. 2006;114:1215–1220.
222. Chen JC, Stone PH, Verrier RL, Nearing BD, MacCallum G, Kim JY, Herrick RF, You J, Zhou H, Christiani DC. Personal coronary risk profiles modify autonomic nervous system responses to air pollution. *J Occup Environ Med*. 2006;48:1133–1142.
223. Henneberger A, Zareba W, Ibaldo-Mulli A, Rückerl R, Cyrus J, Couderc JP, Mykings B, Woelke G, Wichmann HE, Peters A. Repolarization changes induced by air pollution in ischemic heart disease patients. *Environ Health Perspect*. 2005;113:440–446.
224. Sullivan JH, Schreuder AB, Trenga CA, Liu SL, Larson TV, Koenig JQ, Kaufman JD. Association between short term exposure to fine particulate matter and heart rate variability in older subjects with and without heart disease. *Thorax*. 2005;60:462–466.
225. Schwartz J, Litonjua A, Suh H, Verrier M, Zanobetti A, Syring M, Nearing B, Verrier R, Stone P, MacCallum G, Speizer FE, Gold DR.

- Traffic related pollution and heart rate variability in a panel of elderly subjects. *Thorax*. 2005;60:455–461.
226. Romieu I, Téllez-Rojo MM, Lazo M, Manzano-Patiño A, Cortez-Lugo M, Julien P, Bélanger MC, Hernandez-Avila M, Holguin F. Omega-3 fatty acid prevents heart rate variability reductions associated with particulate matter. *Am J Respir Crit Care Med*. 2005;172:1534–1540.
 227. Park SK, O'Neill MS, Vokonas PS, Sparrow D, Schwartz J. Effects of air pollution on heart rate variability: the VA normative aging study. *Environ Health Perspect*. 2005;113:304–309.
 228. Chuang KJ, Chan CC, Chen NT, Su TC, Lin LY. Effects of particle size fractions on reducing heart rate variability in cardiac and hypertensive patients. *Environ Health Perspect*. 2005;113:1693–1697.
 229. Chan CC, Chuang KJ, Shiao GM, Lin LY. Personal exposure to submicrometer particles and heart rate variability in human subjects. *Environ Health Perspect*. 2004;112:1063–1067.
 230. Chan CC, Chuang KJ, Su TC, Lin LY. Association between nitrogen dioxide and heart rate variability in a susceptible population. *Eur J Cardiovasc Prev Rehabil*. 2005;12:580–586.
 231. Liao D, Duan Y, Whitsel EA, Zheng ZJ, Heiss G, Chinchilli VM, Lin HM. Association of higher levels of ambient criteria pollutants with impaired cardiac autonomic control: a population-based study. *Am J Epidemiol*. 2004;159:768–777.
 232. Holguín F, Téllez-Rojo MM, Hernández M, Cortez M, Chow JC, Watson JG, Mannino D, Romieu I. Air pollution and heart rate variability among the elderly in Mexico City. *Epidemiology*. 2003;14:521–527.
 233. Devlin RB, Ghio AJ, Kehrl H, Sanders G, Cascio W. Elderly humans exposed to concentrated air pollution particles have decreased heart rate variability. *Eur Respir J Suppl*. 2003;40:76s–80s.
 234. Magari SR, Hauser R, Schwartz J, Williams PL, Smith TJ, Christiani DC. Association of heart rate variability with occupational and environmental exposure to particulate air pollution. *Circulation*. 2001;104:986–991.
 235. Magari SR, Schwartz J, Williams PL, Hauser R, Smith TJ, Christiani DC. The association between personal measurements of environmental exposure to particulates and heart rate variability. *Epidemiology*. 2002;13:305–310.
 236. Pope CA 3rd, Eatough DJ, Gold DR, Pang Y, Nielsen KR, Nath P, Verrier RL, Kanner RE. Acute exposure to environmental tobacco smoke and heart rate variability. *Environ Health Perspect*. 2001;109:711–716.
 237. Pope CA 3rd, Verrier RL, Lovett EG, Larson AC, Raizenne ME, Kanner RE, Schwartz J, Villegas GM, Gold DR, Dockery DW. Heart rate variability associated with particulate air pollution. *Am Heart J*. 1999;138:890–899.
 238. Creason J, Neas L, Walsh D, Williams R, Sheldon L, Liao D, Shy C. Particulate matter and heart rate variability among elderly retirees: the Baltimore 1998 PM study. *J Expo Anal Environ Epidemiol*. 2001;11:116–122.
 239. Peters A, Perz S, Döring A, Stieber J, Koenig W, Wichmann HE. Increases in heart rate during an air pollution episode. *Am J Epidemiol*. 1999;150:1094–1098.
 240. Gold DR, Litonjua A, Schwartz J, Lovett E, Larson A, Nearing B, Allen G, Verrier M, Cherry R, Verrier R. Ambient pollution and heart rate variability. *Circulation*. 2000;101:1267–1273.
 241. Liao D, Creason J, Shy C, Williams R, Watts R, Zweidinger R. Daily variation of particulate air pollution and poor cardiac autonomic control in the elderly. *Environ Health Perspect*. 1999;107:521–525.
 242. Dockery DW, Pope CA 3rd, Kanner RE, Martin Villegas G, Schwartz J. Daily changes in oxygen saturation and pulse rate associated with particulate air pollution and barometric pressure. *Res Rep Health Eff Inst*. 1999;1–19.
 243. Park SK, O'Neill MS, Wright RO, Hu H, Vokonas PS, Sparrow D, Suh H, Schwartz J. HFE genotype, particulate air pollution, and heart rate variability: a gene-environment interaction. *Circulation*. 2006;114:2798–2805.
 244. Schwartz J, Park SK, O'Neill MS, Vokonas PS, Sparrow D, Weiss S, Kelsey K. Glutathione-S-transferase M1, obesity, statins, and autonomic effects of particles: gene-by-drug-by-environment interaction. *Am J Respir Crit Care Med*. 2005;172:1529–1533.
 245. Pekkanen J, Peters A, Hoek G, Tiittanen P, Brunekreef B, de Hartog J, Heinrich J, Ibalid-Mulli A, Kreyling WG, Lanki T, Timonen KL, Vanninen E. Particulate air pollution and risk of ST-segment depression during repeated submaximal exercise tests among subjects with coronary heart disease: the Exposure and Risk Assessment for Fine and Ultrafine Particles in Ambient Air (ULTRA) study. *Circulation*. 2002;106:933–938.
 246. Lanki T, de Hartog JJ, Heinrich J, Hoek G, Janssen NA, Peters A, Stölzel M, Timonen KL, Vallius M, Vanninen E, Pekkanen J. Can we identify sources of fine particles responsible for exercise-induced ischemia on days with elevated air pollution? The ULTRA study. *Environ Health Perspect*. 2006;114:655–660.
 247. Lanki T, Hoek G, Timonen KL, Peters A, Tiittanen P, Vanninen E, Pekkanen J. Hourly variation in fine particle exposure is associated with transiently increased risk of ST segment depression. *Occup Environ Med*. 2008;65:782–786.
 248. Gold DR, Litonjua AA, Zanobetti A, Coull BA, Schwartz J, MacCallum G, Verrier RL, Nearing BD, Canner MJ, Suh H, Stone PH. Air pollution and ST-segment depression in elderly subjects. *Environ Health Perspect*. 2005;113:883–887.
 249. Chuang KJ, Coull BA, Zanobetti A, Suh H, Schwartz J, Stone PH, Litonjua A, Speizer FE, Gold DR. Particulate air pollution as a risk factor for ST-segment depression in patients with coronary artery disease. *Circulation*. 2008;118:1314–1320.
 250. Baccarelli A, Wright RO, Bollati V, Tarantini L, Litonjua AA, Suh HH, Zanobetti A, Sparrow D, Vokonas PS, Schwartz J. Rapid DNA methylation changes after exposure to traffic particles. *Am J Respir Crit Care Med*. 2009;179:572–578.
 251. Tarantini L, Bonzini M, Apostoli P, Pegoraro V, Bollati V, Marinelli B, Cantone L, Rizzo G, Hou L, Schwartz J, Bertazzi PA, Baccarelli A. Effects of particulate matter on genomic DNA methylation content and iNOS promoter methylation. *Environ Health Perspect*. 2009;117:217–222.
 252. Van Hee VC, Adar SD, Szpiro AA, Barr RG, Bluemke DA, Diez Roux AV, Gill EA, Sheppard L, Kaufman JD. Exposure to traffic and left ventricular mass and function: the Multi-Ethnic Study of Atherosclerosis. *Am J Respir Crit Care Med*. 2009;179:827–834.
 253. Johnson D, Parker JD. Air pollution exposure and self-reported cardiovascular disease. *Environ Res*. 2009;109:582–589.
 254. Brook RD, Jerrett M, Brook JR, Bard RL, Finkelstein MM. The relationship between diabetes mellitus and traffic-related air pollution. *J Occup Environ Med*. 2008;50:32–38.
 255. Kelishadi R, Mirghaffari N, Poursafa P, Gidding SS. Lifestyle and environmental factors associated with inflammation, oxidative stress and insulin resistance in children. *Atherosclerosis*. 2009;203:311–319.
 256. Schlessinger RB. The health impact of common inorganic components of fine particulate matter (PM_{2.5}) in ambient air: a critical review. *Inhal Toxicol*. 2007;19:811–832.
 257. Franklin M, Koutrakis P, Schwartz P. The role of particle composition on the association between PM_{2.5} and mortality. *Epidemiology*. 2008;19:680–689.
 258. Ostro B, Feng WY, Broadwin R, Green S, Lipsett M. The effects of components of fine particulate air pollution on mortality in California: results from CALFINE. *Environ Health Perspect*. 2007;115:13–19.
 259. Peng RD, Bell ML, Geyh AS, McDermott A, Zeger SL, Samet JM, Dominici F. Emergency admissions for cardiovascular and respiratory diseases and the chemical composition of fine particle air pollution. *Environ Health Perspect*. 2009;117:957–963.
 260. Bell ML, Ebisu K, Peng RD, Samet JM, Dominici F. Hospital admissions and chemical composition of fine particle air pollution. *Am J Respir Crit Care Med*. 2009;179:1115–1120.
 261. Nel A, Xia T, Mädlar L, Li N. Toxic potential of materials at the nanolevel. *Science*. 2006;311:622–627.
 262. Stölzel M, Breitner S, Cyrys J, Pitz M, Wölke G, Kreyling W, Heinrich J, Wichmann HE, Peters A. Daily mortality and particulate matter in different size classes in Erfurt, Germany. *J Expo Sci Environ Epidemiol*. 2007;17:458–467.
 263. Brunekreef B, Forsberg B. Epidemiological evidence of effects of coarse airborne particles on health. *Eur Respir J*. 2005;26:309–318.
 264. Yeatts K, Svendsen E, Creason J, Alexis N, Herbst M, Scott J, Kupper L, Williams R, Neas L, Cascio W, Devlin RB, Peden DB. Coarse particulate matter (PM_{2.5-10}) affects heart rate variability, blood lipids, and circulating eosinophils in adults with asthma. *Environ Health Perspect*. 2007;115:709–714.
 265. Host S, Larrieu S, Pascal L, Blanchard M, Declercq C, Fabre P, Jusot JF, Chardon B, Le Tertre A, Wagner V, Prouvost H, Lefranc A. Short-term associations between fine and coarse particles and hospital admissions for cardiorespiratory diseases in six French cities. *Occup Environ Med*. 2008;65:544–551.
 266. Kan H, London SJ, Chen G, Zhang Y, Song G, Zhao N, Jiang L, Chen B. Differentiating the effects of fine and coarse particles on daily mortality in Shanghai, China. *Environ Int*. 2007;33:376–384.
 267. Puett RC, Hart JE, Yanosky JD, Paciorek C, Schwartz J, Suh H, Speizer FE, Laden F. Chronic fine and coarse particulate exposure, mortality, and coronary heart disease in the Nurses' Health Study. *Environ Health Perspect*. 2009;117:1697–1701.

268. Hoffmann B, Moebus S, Stang A, Beck EM, Dragano N, Möhlenkamp S, Schmermund A, Memmesheimer M, Mann K, Erbel R, Jöckel KH; Heinz Nixdorf RECALL Study Investigative Group. Residence close to high traffic and prevalence of coronary heart disease. *Eur Heart J*. 2006;27:2696–2702.
269. Maynard D, Coull BA, Gryparis A, Schwartz J. Mortality risk associated with short-term exposure to traffic particles and sulfates. *Environ Health Perspect*. 2007;115:751–755.
270. Maheswaran R, Haining RP, Brindley P, Law J, Pearson T, Fryers PR, Wise S, Campbell MJ; Small-area level ecological study. Outdoor air pollution, mortality, and hospital admissions from coronary heart disease in Sheffield, UK: a small-area level ecological study. *Eur Heart J*. 2005;26:2543–2549.
271. Finkelstein MM, Jerrett M, Sears MR. Traffic air pollution and mortality rate advancement periods. *Am J Epidemiol*. 2004;160:173–177.
272. Nafstad P, Håheim LL, Wisløff T, Gram F, Oftedal B, Holme I, Hjermmann I, Leren P. Urban air pollution and mortality in a cohort of Norwegian men. *Environ Health Perspect*. 2004;112:610–615.
273. Rosenlund M, Forastiere F, Stafoggia M, Porta D, Perucci M, Ranzi A, Nussio F, Perucci CA. Comparison of regression models with land-use and emissions data to predict the spatial distribution of traffic-related air pollution in Rome. *J Expo Sci Environ Epidemiol*. 2008;18:192–199.
274. Rosenlund M, Bellander T, Nordquist T, Alfredsson L. Traffic-generated air pollution and myocardial infarction. *Epidemiology*. 2009;20:265–271.
275. Beelen R, Hoek G, Houthuijs D, van den Brandt PA, Goldbohm RA, Fischer P, Schouten LJ, Armstrong B, Brunekreef B. The joint association of air pollution and noise from road traffic with cardiovascular mortality in a cohort study. *Occup Environ Med*. 2009;66:243–250.
276. Kan H, Heiss G, Rose KM, Whitsel EA, Lurmann F, London SJ. Prospective analysis of traffic exposure as a risk factor for incident coronary heart disease: the Atherosclerosis Risk in Communities (ARIC) study. *Environ Health Perspect*. 2008;116:1463–1468.
277. Havard S, Deguen S, Zmirou-Navier D, Schillinger C, Bard D. Traffic-related air pollution and socioeconomic status: a spatial autocorrelation study to assess environmental equity on a small-area scale. *Epidemiology*. 2009;20:223–230.
278. Goodman PG, Dockery DW, Clancy L. Cause-specific mortality and the extended effects of particulate pollution and temperature exposure. *Environ Health Perspect*. 2004;112:179–185.
279. Zanobetti A, Schwartz J, Samoli E, Gryparis A, Touloumi G, Peacock J, Anderson RH, Le Tertre A, Bobros J, Celko M, Goren A, Forsberg B, Michelozzi P, Rabcenko D, Hoyos SP, Wichmann HE, Katsouyanni K. The temporal pattern of respiratory and heart disease mortality in response to air pollution. *Environ Health Perspect*. 2003;111:1188–1193.
280. Pope CA 3rd, Burnett RT, Krewski D, Jerrett M, Shi Y, Calle EE, Thun MJ. Cardiovascular mortality and exposure to airborne fine particulate matter and cigarette smoke: shape of the exposure-response relationship. *Circulation*. 2009;120:941–948.
281. Thomas D. Why do estimates of the acute and chronic effects of air pollution on mortality differ? *J Toxicol Environ Health A*. 2005;68:1167–1174.
- 281a. Pope CA 3rd. Mortality effects of longer term exposures to fine particulate air pollution: review of recent epidemiological evidence. *Inhalant Toxicol*. 2007;19(suppl 1):S33–S38.
282. Brook RD, Rajagopalan S. Air pollution and cardiovascular events. *N Engl J Med*. 356:2104–2105, 2007; author reply 2105–2106.
283. Künzli N, Medina S, Kaiser R, Quénel P, Horak F Jr, Studnicka M. Assessment of deaths attributable to air pollution: should we use risk estimates based on time series or on cohort studies? *Am J Epidemiol*. 2001;153:1050–1055.
284. Brook RD. Potential health risks of air pollution beyond triggering acute cardiopulmonary events. *JAMA*. 2008;299:2194–2196.
285. Dinno A, Glantz S. Clean indoor air laws immediately reduce heart attacks. *Prev Med*. 2007;45:9–11.
286. Kan H, London SJ, Chen G, Zhang Y, Song G, Zhao N, Jiang L, Chen B. Season, sex, age, and education as modifiers of the effects of outdoor air pollution on daily mortality in Shanghai, China: The Public Health and Air Pollution in Asia (PAPA) Study. *Environ Health Perspect*. 2008;116:1183–1188.
287. Forastiere F, Stafoggia M, Berti G, Bisanti L, Cernigliaro A, Chiusolo M, Mallone S, Miglio R, Pandolfi P, Rognoni M, Serinelli M, Tessari R, Vigotti M, Perucci CA; SISTI Group. Particulate matter and daily mortality: a case-crossover analysis of individual effect modifiers. *Epidemiology*. 2008;19:571–580.
288. Ostro BD, Feng WY, Broadwin R, Malig BJ, Green RS, Lipsett MJ. The impact of components of fine particulate matter on cardiovascular mortality in susceptible subpopulations. *Occup Environ Med*. 2008;65:750–756.
289. Zeka A, Zanobetti A, Schwartz J. Individual-level modifiers of the effects of particulate matter on daily mortality. *Am J Epidemiol*. 2006;163:849–859.
290. Frampton. Human clinical studies of airborne pollutants. In: Gardner D, ed. *Toxicology of the Lung*. Boca Raton, Fla: Taylor & Francis; 2006: 29–82.
- 290a. Mühlfeld C, Rothen-Rutishauser B, Blank F, Vanhecke D, Ochs M, Gehr P. Interactions of nanoparticles with pulmonary structures and cellular responses. *Am J Physiol Lung Cell Mol Physiol*. 2008;294:L817–L829.
- 290b. Møller P, Jackobsen NR, Folkmann JK, Danielsen PH, Mikkelsen L, Hemmingsen JG, Vesterdal LK, Forchhammer L, Wallin K, Loft S. Role of oxidative damage in toxicity of particulates. *Free Radic Res*. 2010;44:1–46.
291. Ghio AJ, Cohen MD. Disruption of iron homeostasis as a mechanism of biologic effect by ambient air pollution particles. *Inhal Toxicol*. 2005;17:709–716.
292. Becher R, Bucht A, Øvrevik J, Hongslo JK, Dahlman HJ, Samuelsen JT, Schwarze PE. Involvement of NADPH oxidase and iNOS in rodent pulmonary cytokine responses to urban air and mineral particles. *Inhal Toxicol*. 2007;19:645–655.
293. Li Z, Hyseni X, Carter JD, Soukup JM, Dailey LA, Huang YC. Pollutant particles enhanced H₂O₂ production from NAD(P)H oxidase and mitochondria in human pulmonary artery endothelial cells. *Am J Physiol Cell Physiol*. 2006;291:C357–365.
294. Rhoden CR, Wellenius GA, Ghelfi E, Lawrence J, González-Flecha B. PM-induced cardiac oxidative stress and dysfunction are mediated by autonomic stimulation. *Biochim Biophys Acta*. 2005;1725:305–313.
295. Li Z, Carter JD, Dailey LA, Huang YC. Pollutant particles produce vasoconstriction and enhance MAPK signaling via angiotensin type I receptor. *Environ Health Perspect*. 2005;113:1009–1014.
296. Cao D, Tal TL, Graves LM, Gilmour I, Linak W, Reed W, Bromberg PA, Samet JM. Diesel exhaust particulate-induced activation of Stat3 requires activities of EGFR and Src in airway epithelial cells. *Am J Physiol Lung Cell Mol Physiol*. 2007;292:L422–429.
297. Becker S, Dailey L, Soukup JM, Silbajoris R, Devlin RB. TLR-2 is involved in airway epithelial cell response to air pollution particles. *Toxicol Appl Pharmacol*. 2005;203:45–52.
298. Huang YC, Wu W, Ghio AJ, Carter JD, Silbajoris R, Devlin RB, Samet JM. Activation of EGF receptors mediates pulmonary vasoconstriction induced by residual oil fly ash. *Exp Lung Res*. 2002;28:19–38.
299. Hollingsworth JW 2nd, Cook DN, Brass DM, Walker JK, Morgan DL, Foster WM, Schwartz DA. The role of Toll-like receptor 4 in environmental airway injury in mice. *Am J Respir Crit Care Med*. 2004;170:126–132.
300. Cho HY, Jedlicka AE, Clarke R, Kleeburger SR. Role of Toll-like receptor-4 in genetic susceptibility to lung injury induced by residual oil fly ash. *Physiol Genomics*. 2005;22:108–117.
301. Hollingsworth JW, Maruoka S, Li Z, Potts EN, Brass DM, Garantziotis S, Fong A, Foster WM, Schwartz DA. Ambient ozone primes pulmonary innate immunity in mice. *J Immunol*. 2007;179:4367–4375.
302. Fujii T, Hayashi S, Hogg JC, Mukae H, Suwa T, Goto Y, Vincent R, van Eeden SF. Interaction of alveolar macrophages and airway epithelial cells following exposure to particulate matter produces mediators that stimulate the bone marrow. *Am J Respir Cell Mol Biol*. 2002;27:34–41.
303. Rhoden CR, Ghelfi E, González-Flecha B. Pulmonary inflammation by ambient air particles is mediated by superoxide anion. *Inhal Toxicol*. 2008;20:11–15.
304. Bosson J, Pourazar J, Forsberg B, Adelroth E, Sandström T, Blomberg A. Ozone enhances the airway inflammation initiated by diesel exhaust. *Respiratory medicine*. 2007;101:1140–1146.
305. Kennedy T, Ghio AJ, Reed W, Samet J, Zagorski J, Quay J, Carter J, Dailey L, Hoidal JR, Devlin RB. Copper-dependent inflammation and nuclear factor-kappaB activation by particulate air pollution. *Am J Respir Cell Mol Biol*. 1998;19:366–378.
306. Quay JL, Reed W, Samet J, Devlin RB. Air pollution particles induce IL-6 gene expression in human airway epithelial cells via NF-kappa B Activation. *Am J Respir Cell Mol Biol*. 1998;19:98–106.
307. Veronesi B, Oortgiesen M, Carter JD, Devlin RB. Particulate matter initiates inflammatory cytokine release by activation of capsaicin and acid receptors in a human bronchial epithelial cell line. *Toxicol Appl Pharmacol*. 1999;154:106–115.

308. Harder SD, Soukup JM, Ghio AJ, Devlin RB, Becker S. Inhalation of PM_{2.5} does not modulate host defense or immune parameters in blood or lung of normal human subjects. *Environmental health perspectives*. 2001;109(suppl):599–604.
309. van Eeden SF, Tan WC, Suwa T, Mukae H, Terashima T, Fujii T, Qui D, Vincent R, Hogg JC. Cytokines involved in the systemic inflammatory response induced by exposure to particulate matter air pollutants (PM₁₀). *Am J Respir Crit Care Med*. 2001;164:826–830.
310. Hartz AM, Bauer B, Block ML, Hong JS, Miller DS. Diesel exhaust particles induce oxidative stress, proinflammatory signaling, and P-glycoprotein up-regulation at the blood-brain barrier. *FASEB J*. 2008;22:2723–2733.
311. Shukla A, Timblin C, Berube K, Gordon T, McKinney W, Driscoll K, Vacek P, Mossman BT. Inhaled particulate matter causes expression of nuclear factor (NF)-kappaB-related genes and oxidant-dependent NF-kappaB activation in vitro. *Am J Respir Cell Mol Biol*. 2000;23:182–187.
312. Boland S, Baeza-Squiban A, Fournier T, Houcine O, Gendron MC, Chévrier M, Jouvenot G, Coste A, Aubier M, Marano F. Diesel exhaust particles are taken up by human airway epithelial cells in vitro and alter cytokine production. *Am J Physiol*. 1999;276:L604–L613.
313. Törnqvist H, Mills NL, Gonzalez M, Miller MR, Robinson SD, Megson IL, Macnee W, Donaldson K, Söderberg S, Newby DE, Sandström T, Blomberg A. Persistent endothelial dysfunction in humans after diesel exhaust inhalation. *Am J Respir Crit Care Med*. 2007;176:395–400.
314. Tamagawa E, Bai N, Morimoto K, Gray C, Mui T, Yatera K, Zhang X, Xing L, Li Y, Laher I, Sin DD, Man SF, van Eeden SF. Particulate matter exposure induces persistent lung inflammation and endothelial dysfunction. *Am J Physiol Lung Cell Mol Physiol*. 2008;295:L79–L85.
315. Fujimaki H, Kurokawa Y, Yamamoto S, Satoh M. Distinct requirements for interleukin-6 in airway inflammation induced by diesel exhaust in mice. *Immunopharmacol Immunotoxicol*. 2006;28:703–714.
316. Mutlu GM, Green D, Bellmeyer A, Baker CM, Burgess Z, Rajamannan N, Christman JW, Foiles N, Kamp DW, Ghio AJ, Chandel NS, Dean DA, Sznajder JI, Budinger GR. Ambient particulate matter accelerates coagulation via an IL-6-dependent pathway. *J Clin Invest*. 2007;117:2952–2961.
317. Becker S, Mundandhara S, Devlin RB, Madden M. Regulation of cytokine production in human alveolar macrophages and airway epithelial cells in response to ambient air pollution particles: further mechanistic studies. *Toxicol Appl Pharmacol*. 2005;207(suppl):269–275.
318. Dostert C, Pétrilli V, Van Bruggen R, Steele C, Mossman BT, Tschopp J. Innate immune activation through Nalp3 inflammasome sensing of asbestos and silica. *Science*. 2008;320:674–677.
319. Sun Q, Yue P, DeLuca JA, Lumeng CN, Kampfrath T, Mikolaj MB, Cai Y, Ostrowski MC, Lu B, Parthasarathy S, Brook RD, Moffatt-Bruce SD, Chen LC, Rajagopalan S. Ambient air pollution exaggerates adipose inflammation and insulin resistance in a mouse model of diet-induced obesity. *Circulation*. 2009;119:538–546.
320. Han JY, Takeshita K, Utsumi H. Noninvasive detection of hydroxyl radical generation in lung by diesel exhaust particles. *Free Radic Biol Med*. 2001;30:516–525.
321. Squadrito GL, Cueto R, Dellinger B, Pryor WA. Quinoid redox cycling as a mechanism for sustained free radical generation by inhaled airborne particulate matter. *Free Radic Biol Med*. 2001;31:1132–1138.
322. Baulig A, Garlatti M, Bonvallot V, Marchand A, Barouki R, Marano F, Baeza-Squiban A. Involvement of reactive oxygen species in the metabolic pathways triggered by diesel exhaust particles in human airway epithelial cells. *Am J Physiol Lung Cell Mol Physiol*. 2003;285:L671–L679.
323. Donaldson K, Stone V, Borm PJ, Jimenez LA, Gilmour PS, Schins RP, Knaapen AM, Rahman I, Faux SP, Brown DM, MacNee W. Oxidative stress and calcium signaling in the adverse effects of environmental particles (PM₁₀). *Free Radic Biol Med*. 2003;34:1369–1382.
324. Beck-Speier I, Dayal N, Karg E, Maier KL, Schumann G, Schulz H, Semmler M, Takenaka S, Stettmaier K, Bors W, Ghio A, Samet JM, Heyder J. Oxidative stress and lipid mediators induced in alveolar macrophages by ultrafine particles. *Free Radic Biol Med*. 2005;38:1080–1092.
325. Prahald AK, Soukup JM, Immon J, Willis R, Ghio AJ, Becker S, Gallagher JE. Ambient air particles: effects on cellular oxidant radical generation in relation to particulate elemental chemistry. *Toxicol Appl Pharmacol*. 1999;158:81–91.
326. Dellinger B, Pryor WA, Cueto R, Squadrito GL, Hegde V, Deutsch WA. Role of free radicals in the toxicity of airborne fine particulate matter. *Chem Res Toxicol*. 2001;14:1371–1377.
327. González-Flecha B. Oxidant mechanisms in response to ambient air particles. *Mol Aspects Med*. 2004;25:169–182.
328. Ikeda M, Watarai K, Suzuki M, Ito T, Yamasaki H, Sagai M, Tomita T. Mechanism of pathophysiological effects of diesel exhaust particles on endothelial cells. *Environ Toxicol Pharmacol*. 1998;6:117–123.
329. Bai Y, Suzuki AK, Sagai M. The cytotoxic effects of diesel exhaust particles on human pulmonary artery endothelial cells in vitro: role of active oxygen species. *Free Radic Biol Med*. 2001;30:555–562.
330. Risom L, Møller P, Loft S. Oxidative stress-induced DNA damage by particulate air pollution. *Mutat Res*. 2005;592:119–137.
331. Araujo JA, Barajas B, Kleinman M, Wang X, Bennett BJ, Gong KW, Navab M, Harkema J, Sioutas C, Lusis AJ, Nel AE. Ambient particulate pollutants in the ultrafine range promote early atherosclerosis and systemic oxidative stress. *Circ Res*. 2008;102:589–596.
332. Nurkiewicz TR, Porter DW, Barger M, Millecchia L, Rao KM, Marvar PJ, Hubbs AF, Castranova V, Boegehold MA. Systemic microvascular dysfunction and inflammation after pulmonary particulate matter exposure. *Environ Health Perspect*. 2006;114:412–419.
333. Sun Q, Yue P, Ying Z, Cardounel AJ, Brook RD, Devlin R, Hwang JS, Zweier JL, Chen LC, Rajagopalan S. Air pollution exposure potentiates hypertension through reactive oxygen species-mediated activation of Rho/ROCK. *Arterioscler Thromb Vasc Biol*. 2008;28:1760–1766.
334. Sun Q, Wang A, Jin X, Natanzon A, Duquaine D, Brook RD, Aguinaldo JG, Fayad ZA, Fuster V, Lippmann M, Chen LC, Rajagopalan S. Long-term air pollution exposure and acceleration of atherosclerosis and vascular inflammation in an animal model. *JAMA*. 2005;294:3003–3010.
335. Ghelfi E, Rhoden CR, Wellenius GA, Lawrence J, Gonzalez-Flecha B. Cardiac oxidative stress and electrophysiological changes in rats exposed to concentrated ambient particles are mediated by TRP-dependent pulmonary reflexes. *Toxicol Sci*. 2008;102:328–336.
336. Nemmar A, Hoylaerts MF, Hoet PH, Dinsdale D, Smith T, Xu H, Vermynen J, Nemery B. Ultrafine particles affect experimental thrombosis in an in vivo hamster model. *Am J Respir Crit Care Med*. 2002;166:998–1004.
337. Nemmar A, Hoet PH, Dinsdale D, Vermynen J, Hoylaerts MF, Nemery B. Diesel exhaust particles in lung acutely enhance experimental peripheral thrombosis. *Circulation*. 2003;107:1202–1208.
338. Nemmar A, Hoet PH, Vermynen J, Nemery B, Hoylaerts MF. Pharmacological stabilization of mast cells abrogates late thrombotic events induced by diesel exhaust particles in hamsters. *Circulation*. 2004;110:1670–1677.
339. Nemmar A, Nemery B, Hoet PH, Vermynen J, Hoylaerts MF. Pulmonary inflammation and thrombogenicity caused by diesel particles in hamsters: role of histamine. *Am J Respir Crit Care Med*. 2003;168:1366–1372.
340. Nemmar A, Hoet PH, Vandervoort P, Dinsdale D, Nemery B, Hoylaerts MF. Enhanced peripheral thrombogenicity after lung inflammation is mediated by platelet-leukocyte activation: role of P-selectin. *J Thromb Haemost*. 2007;5:1217–1226.
341. Sun Q, Yue P, Kirk RI, Wang A, Moatti D, Jin X, Lu B, Schecter AD, Lippmann M, Gordon T, Chen LC, Rajagopalan S. Ambient air particulate matter exposure and tissue factor expression in atherosclerosis. *Inhal Toxicol*. 2008;20:127–137.
342. Cozzi E, Wingard CJ, Cascio WE, Devlin RB, Miles JJ, Boffending AR, Lust RM, Van Scott MR, Henriksen RA. Effect of ambient particulate matter exposure on hemostasis. *Transl Res*. 2007;149:324–332.
343. Gilmour PS, Morrison ER, Vickers MA, Ford I, Ludlam CA, Greaves M, Donaldson K, MacNee W. The procoagulant potential of environmental particles (PM₁₀). *Occup Environ Med*. 2005;62:164–171.
344. Esmon CT. Inflammation and thrombosis. *J Thromb Haemost*. 2003;1:1343–1348.
345. Nightingale JA, Maggs R, Cullinan P, Donnelly LE, Rogers DF, Kinnersley R, Chung KF, Barnes PJ, Ashmore M, Newman-Taylor A. Airway inflammation after controlled exposure to diesel exhaust particulates. *Am J Respir Crit Care Med*. 2000;162:161–166.
346. Wichers LB, Nolan JP, Winsett DW, Ledbetter AD, Kodavanti UP, Schladweiler MC, Costa DL, Watkinson WP. Effects of instilled combustion-derived particles in spontaneously hypertensive rats. Part I: Cardiovascular responses. *Inhal Toxicol*. 2004;16:391–405.
347. Cheng TJ, Hwang JS, Wang PY, Tsai CF, Chen CY, Lin SH, Chan CC. Effects of concentrated ambient particles on heart rate and blood pressure in pulmonary hypertensive rats. *Environ Health Perspect*. 2003;111:147–150.
348. Chang CC, Hwang JS, Chan CC, Wang PY, Hu TH, Cheng TJ. Effects of concentrated ambient particles on heart rate, blood pressure, and cardiac contractility in spontaneously hypertensive rats. *Inhal Toxicol*. 2004;16:421–429.
349. Ying Z, Yue P, Xu X, Zhong M, Sun Q, Mikolaj M, Wang A, Brook RD, Chen LC, Rajagopalan S. Air pollution and cardiac remodeling: a role

- for RhoA/Rho-kinase. *Am J Physiol Heart Circ Physiol.* 2009;296:H1540–1550.
350. Bartoli CR, Wellenius GA, Diaz EA, Lawrence J, Coull BA, Akiyama I, Lee LM, Okabe K, Verrier RL, Godleski JJ. Mechanisms of inhaled fine particulate air pollution- induced arterial blood pressure changes. *Environ Health Perspect.* 2009;117:361–366.
 351. Ito T, Suzuki T, Tamura K, Nezu T, Honda K, Kobayashi T. Examination of mRNA expression in rat hearts and lungs for analysis of effects of exposure to concentrated ambient particles on cardiovascular function. *Toxicology.* 2008;243:271–283.
 352. Thomson E, Kumarathasan P, Goegan P, Aubin RA, Vincent R. Differential regulation of the lung endothelin system by urban particulate matter and ozone. *Toxicol Sci.* 2005;88:103–113.
 353. Tankersley CG, Champion HC, Takimoto E, Gabrielson K, Bedja D, Misra V, El-Haddad H, Rabold R, Mitzner W. Exposure to inhaled particulate matter impairs cardiac function in senescent mice. *Am J Physiol Regul Integr Comp Physiol.* 2008;295:R252–263.
 354. Upadhyay S, Stoeger T, Harder V, Thomas RF, Schladweiler MC, Semmler-Behnke M, Takenaka S, Karg E, Reitmeir P, Bader M, Stampfl A, Kodavanti UP, Schulz H. Exposure to ultrafine carbon particles at levels below detectable pulmonary inflammation affects cardiovascular performance in spontaneously hypertensive rats. *Part Fibre Toxicol.* 2008;5:19.
 355. Niwa Y, Hiura Y, Sawamura H, Iwai N. Inhalation exposure to carbon black induces inflammatory response in rats. *Circ J.* 2008;72:144–149.
 356. Suwa T, Hogg JC, Quinlan KB, Ohgami A, Vincent R, van Eeden SF. Particulate air pollution induces progression of atherosclerosis. *J Am Coll Cardiol.* 2002;39:935–942.
 357. Chen LC, Nadziejko C. Effects of subchronic exposures to concentrated ambient particles (CAPs) in mice: V. CAPs exacerbate aortic plaque development in hyperlipidemic mice. *Inhal Toxicol.* 2005;17:217–224.
 358. Cozzi E, Hazarika S, Stallings HW 3rd, Cascio WE, Devlin RB, Lust RM, Wingard CJ, Van Scott MR. Ultrafine particulate matter exposure augments ischemia-reperfusion injury in mice. *Am J Physiol Heart Circ Physiol.* 2006;291:H894–H903.
 359. Niwa Y, Hiura Y, Murayama T, Yokode M, Iwai N. Nano-sized carbon black exposure exacerbates atherosclerosis in LDL-receptor knockout mice. *Circ J.* 2007;71:1157–1161.
 360. Tsou CL, Peters W, Si Y, Slaymaker S, Aslanian AM, Weisberg SP, Mack M, Charo IF. Critical roles for CCR2 and MCP-3 in monocyte mobilization from bone marrow and recruitment to inflammatory sites. *J Clin Invest.* 2007;117:902–909.
 361. Goto Y, Ishii H, Hogg JC, Shih CH, Yatera K, Vincent R, van Eeden SF. Particulate matter air pollution stimulates monocyte release from the bone marrow. *Am J Respir Crit Care Med.* 2004;170:891–897.
 362. Yatera K, Hsieh J, Hogg JC, Tranfield E, Suzuki H, Shih CH, Behzad AR, Vincent R, van Eeden SF. Particulate matter air pollution exposure promotes recruitment of monocytes into atherosclerotic plaques. *Am J Physiol Heart Circ Physiol.* 2008;294:H944–H953.
 363. Nurkiewicz TR, Porter DW, Hubbs AF, Stone S, Chen BT, Frazer DG, Boegehold MA, Castranova V. Pulmonary nanoparticle exposure disrupts systemic microvascular nitric oxide signaling. *Toxicol Sci.* 2009;110:191–203.
 364. Lund AK, Lucero J, Lucas S, Madden MC, McDonald JD, Seagrave JC, Knuckles TL, Campen MJ. Vehicular emissions induce vascular MMP-9 expression and activity associated with endothelin-1-mediated pathways. *Arterioscler Thromb Vasc Biol.* 2009;29:511–517.
 365. Cherng TW, Campen MJ, Knuckles TL, Gonzalez Bosc L, Kanagy NL. Impairment of coronary endothelial cell ET(B) receptor function after short-term inhalation exposure to whole diesel emissions. *Am J Physiol Regul Integr Comp Physiol.* 2009;297:R640–R647.
 366. Hansen CS, Sheykhzade M, Møller P, Folkmann JK, Amtorp O, Jonassen T, Loft S. Diesel exhaust particles induce endothelial dysfunction in apoE^{-/-} mice. *Toxicol Appl Pharmacol.* 2007;219:24–32.
 367. Proctor SD, Dreher KL, Kelly SE, Russell JC. Hypersensitivity of prediabetic JCR:LA-cp rats to fine airborne combustion particle-induced direct and noradrenergic-mediated vascular contraction. *Toxicol Sci.* 2006;90:385–391.
 368. Hansson GK. Inflammation, atherosclerosis, and coronary artery disease. *N Engl J Med.* 2005;352:1685–1695.
 369. Lee MY, Griendling KK. Redox signaling, vascular function, and hypertension. *Antioxid Redox Signal.* 2008;10:1045–1059.
 370. Miller MR, Borthwick SJ, Shaw CA, McLean SG, McClure D, Mills NL, Duffin R, Donaldson K, Megson IL, Hadoke PW, Newby DE. Direct impairment of vascular function by diesel exhaust particulate through reduced bioavailability of endothelium-derived nitric oxide induced by superoxide free radicals. *Environ Health Perspect.* 2009;117:611–616.
 371. Watkinson WP, Campen MJ, Costa DL. Cardiac arrhythmia induction after exposure to residual oil fly ash particles in a rodent model of pulmonary hypertension. *Toxicol Sci.* 1998;41:209–216.
 372. Wellenius GA, Saldiva PH, Batalha JR, Krishna Murthy GG, Coull BA, Verrier RL, Godleski JJ. Electrocardiographic changes during exposure to residual oil fly ash (ROFA) particles in a rat model of myocardial infarction. *Toxicol Sci.* 2002;66:327–335.
 373. Chang CC, Hwang JS, Chan CC, Wang PY, Hu TH, Cheng TJ. Effects of concentrated ambient particles on heart rate variability in spontaneously hypertensive rats. *J Occup Health.* 2005;47:471–480.
 374. Chang CC, Hwang JS, Chan CC, Cheng TJ. Interaction effects of ultrafine carbon black with iron and nickel on heart rate variability in spontaneously hypertensive rats. *Environ Health Perspect.* 2007;115:1012–1017.
 375. Chen LC, Hwang JS. Effects of subchronic exposures to concentrated ambient particles (CAPs) in mice: IV. Characterization of acute and chronic effects of ambient air fine particulate matter exposures on heart-rate variability. *Inhal Toxicol.* 2005;17:209–216.
 376. Anselme F, Lorient S, Henry JP, Dionnet F, Napoleoni JG, Thuillez C, Morin JP. Inhalation of diluted diesel engine emission impacts heart rate variability and arrhythmia occurrence in a rat model of chronic ischemic heart failure. *Arch Toxicol.* 2007;81:299–307.
 377. Wellenius GA, Coull BA, Batalha JR, Diaz EA, Lawrence J, Godleski JJ. Effects of ambient particles and carbon monoxide on supraventricular arrhythmias in a rat model of myocardial infarction. *Inhal Toxicol.* 2006;18:1077–1082.
 378. Wellenius GA, Coull BA, Godleski JJ, Koutrakis P, Okabe K, Savage ST, Lawrence JE, Murthy GG, Verrier RL. Inhalation of concentrated ambient air particles exacerbates myocardial ischemia in conscious dogs. *Environ Health Perspect.* 2003;111:402–408.
 379. Bartoli CR, Wellenius GA, Coull BA, Akiyama I, Diaz EA, Lawrence J, Okabe K, Verrier RL, Godleski JJ. Concentrated ambient particles alter myocardial blood flow during acute ischemia in conscious canines. *Environ Health Perspect.* 2009;117:333–337.
 380. Wellenius GA, Batalha JR, Diaz EA, Lawrence J, Coull BA, Katz T, Verrier RL, Godleski JJ. Cardiac effects of carbon monoxide and ambient particles in a rat model of myocardial infarction. *Toxicol Sci.* 2004;80:367–376.
 381. Ghio AJ, Hall A, Bassett MA, Cascio WE, Devlin RB. Exposure to concentrated ambient air particles alters hematologic indices in humans. *Inhal Toxicol.* 2003;15:1465–1478.
 382. Mills NL, Robinson SD, Fokkens PH, Leseman DL, Miller MR, Anderson D, Freney EJ, Heal MR, Donovan RJ, Blomberg A, Sandström T, MacNee W, Boon NA, Donaldson K, Newby DE, Cassee FR. Exposure to concentrated ambient particles does not affect vascular function in patients with coronary heart disease. *Environ Health Perspect.* 2008;116:709–715.
 383. Samet JM, Graff D, Bernsten J, Ghio AJ, Huang YC, Devlin RB. A comparison of studies on the effects of controlled exposure to fine, coarse and ultrafine ambient particulate matter from a single location. *Inhal Toxicol.* 2007;19(suppl):29–32.
 384. Mills NL, Törnqvist H, Robinson SD, Gonzalez M, Darney K, MacNee W, Boon NA, Donaldson K, Blomberg A, Sandstrom T, Newby DE. Diesel exhaust inhalation causes vascular dysfunction and impaired endogenous fibrinolysis. *Circulation.* 2005;112:3930–3936.
 385. Mills NL, Törnqvist H, Gonzalez MC, Vink E, Robinson SD, Söderberg S, Boon NA, Donaldson K, Sandström T, Blomberg A, Newby DE. Ischemic and thrombotic effects of dilute diesel-exhaust inhalation in men with coronary heart disease. *N Engl J Med.* 2007;357:1075–1082.
 386. Carlsten C, Kaufman JD, Peretz A, Trenga CA, Sheppard L, Sullivan JH. Coagulation markers in healthy human subjects exposed to diesel exhaust. *Thromb Res.* 2007;120:849–855.
 387. Tan WC, Qiu D, Liam BL, Ng TP, Lee SH, van Eeden SF, D'Yachkova Y, Hogg JC. The human bone marrow response to acute air pollution caused by forest fires. *Am J Respir Crit Care Med.* 2000;161:1213–1217.
 388. van Eeden SF, Yeung A, Quinlan K, Hogg JC. Systemic response to ambient particulate matter: relevance to chronic obstructive pulmonary disease. *Proc Am Thorac Soc.* 2005;2:61–67.
 389. Gong H, Linn WS, Terrell SL, Anderson KR, Clark KW, Sioutas C, Cascio WE, Alexis N, Devlin RB. Exposures of elderly volunteers with and without chronic obstructive pulmonary disease (COPD) to concentrated ambient fine particulate pollution. *Inhal Toxicol.* 2004;16:731–744.

390. Brook RD, Urch B, Dvornch JT, Bard RL, Speck M, Keeler G, Morishita M, Marsik FJ, Kamal AS, Kaciroti N, Harkema J, Corey P, Silverman F, Gold DR, Wellenius G, Mittleman MA, Rajagopalan S, Brook JR. Insights into the mechanisms and mediators of the effects of air pollution exposure on blood pressure and vascular function in healthy humans. *Hypertension*. 2009;54:659–667.
391. Frampton MW, Stewart JC, Oberdörster G, Morrow PE, Chalupa D, Pietropaoli AP, Frasier LM, Speers DM, Cox C, Huang LS, Utell MJ. Inhalation of ultrafine particles alters blood leukocyte expression of adhesion molecules in humans. *Environ Health Perspect*. 2006;114:51–58.
392. Beckett WS, Chalupa DF, Pauly-Brown A, Speers DM, Stewart JC, Frampton MW, Utell MJ, Huang LS, Cox C, Zareba W, Oberdörster G. Comparing inhaled ultrafine versus fine zinc oxide particles in healthy adults: a human inhalation study. *Am J Respir Crit Care Med*. 2005;171:1129–1135.
393. Routledge HC, Manney S, Harrison RM, Ayres JG, Townend JN. Effect of inhaled sulphur dioxide and carbon particles on heart rate variability and markers of inflammation and coagulation in human subjects. *Heart*. 2006;92:220–227.
394. Peretz A, Peck EC, Bammler TK, Beyer RP, Sullivan JH, Trenga CA, Srinouanprachnah S, Farin FM, Kaufman JD. Diesel exhaust inhalation and assessment of peripheral blood mononuclear cell gene transcription effects: an exploratory study of healthy human volunteers. *Inhal Toxicol*. 2007;19:1107–1119.
395. Barregard L, Sällsten G, Gustafson P, Andersson L, Johansson L, Basu S, Stigendal L. Experimental exposure to wood-smoke particles in healthy humans: effects on markers of inflammation, coagulation, and lipid peroxidation. *Inhal Toxicol*. 2006;18:845–853.
396. Rangasamy T, Cho CY, Thimmulappa RK, Zhen L, Srisuma SS, Kensler TW, Yamamoto M, Petrache I, Tuder RM, Biswal S. Genetic ablation of Nrf2 enhances susceptibility to cigarette smoke-induced emphysema in mice. *J Clin Invest*. 2004;114:1248–1259.
397. Ghio AJ, Kim C, Devlin RB. Concentrated ambient air particles induce mild pulmonary inflammation in healthy human volunteers. *Am J Respir Crit Care Med*. 2000;162:981–988.
398. Carlsten C, Kaufman JD, Trenga CA, Allen J, Peretz A, Sullivan JH. Thrombotic markers in metabolic syndrome subjects exposed to diesel exhaust. *Inhal Toxicol*. 2008;20:917–921.
399. Lucking AJ, Lundback M, Mills NL, Faratian D, Barath SL, Pourazar J, Cassee FR, Donaldson K, Boon NA, Badimon JJ, Sandstrom T, Blomberg A, Newby DE. Diesel exhaust inhalation increases thrombus formation in man. *Eur Heart J*. 2008;29:3043–3051.
400. Brook RD, Rajagopalan S. Particulate matter, air pollution, and blood pressure. *J Am Soc Hypertens*. 2009;3:332–350.
401. Gong H Jr, Linn WS, Sioutas C, Terrell SL, Clark KW, Anderson KR, Terrell LL. Controlled exposures of healthy and asthmatic volunteers to concentrated ambient fine particles in Los Angeles. *Inhal Toxicol*. 2003;15:305–325.
402. Brook RD, Brook JR, Urch B, Vincent R, Rajagopalan S, Silverman F. Inhalation of fine particulate air pollution and ozone causes acute arterial vasoconstriction in healthy adults. *Circulation*. 2002;105:1534–1536.
403. Frampton MW. Systemic and cardiovascular effects of airway injury and inflammation: ultrafine particle exposure in humans. *Environ Health Perspect*. 2001;109(suppl):529–532.
404. Urch B, Silverman F, Corey P, Brook JR, Lukic KZ, Rajagopalan S, Brook RD. Acute blood pressure responses in healthy adults during controlled air pollution exposures. *Environ Health Perspect*. 2005;113:1052–1055.
405. Urch B, Brook JR, Wasserstein D, Brook RD, Rajagopalan S, Corey P, Silverman F. Relative contributions of PM_{2.5} chemical constituents to acute arterial vasoconstriction in humans. *Inhal Toxicol*. 2004;16:345–352.
406. Peretz A, Sullivan JH, Leotta DF, Trenga CA, Sands FN, Allen J, Carlsten C, Wilkinson CW, Gill EA, Kaufman JD. Diesel exhaust inhalation elicits acute vasoconstriction in vivo. *Environ Health Perspect*. 2008;116:937–942.
407. Shah AP, Pietropaoli AP, Frasier LM, Speers DM, Chalupa DC, Delehanty JM, Huang LS, Utell MJ, Frampton MW. Effect of inhaled carbon ultrafine particles on reactive hyperemia in healthy human subjects. *Environ Health Perspect*. 2008;116:375–380.
408. Duffin R, Tran L, Brown D, Stone V, Donaldson K. Proinflammatory effects of low-toxicity and metal nanoparticles in vivo and in vitro: highlighting the role of particle surface area and surface reactivity. *Inhal Toxicol*. 2007;19:849–856.
409. Oberdörster G, Oberdörster E, Oberdörster J. Nanotoxicology: an emerging discipline evolving from studies of ultrafine particles. *Environ Health Perspect*. 2005;113:823–839.
410. Gong H Jr, Linn WS, Terrell SL, Clark KW, Geller MD, Anderson KR, Cascio WE, Sioutas C. Altered heart-rate variability in asthmatic and healthy volunteers exposed to concentrated ambient coarse particles. *Inhal Toxicol*. 2004;16:335–343.
411. Bartoli CR, Wellenius GA, Diaz EA, Lawrence J, Coull BA, Akiyama I, Lee LM, Okabe K, Verrier RL, Godleski JJ. Mechanisms of inhaled fine particulate air pollution-induced arterial blood pressure changes. *Environ Health Perspect*. 2009;117:361–366.
412. Wallenborn JG, McGee JK, Schladweiler MC, Ledbetter AD, Kodavanti UP. Systemic translocation of particulate matter-associated metals following a single intratracheal instillation in rats. *Toxicol Sci*. 2007;98:231–239.
413. Phalen RF, Oldham MJ, Nel AE. Tracheobronchial particle dose considerations for in vitro toxicology studies. *Toxicol Sci*. 2006;92:126–132.
414. Kreyling WG, Semmler-Behnke M, Möller W. Ultrafine particle-lung interactions: does size matter? *J Aerosol Med*. 2006;19:74–83.
415. Peters A, Veronesi B, Calderón-Garcidueñas L, Gehr P, Chen LC, Geiser M, Reed W, Rothen-Rutishauser B, Schürch S, Schulz H. Translocation and potential neurological effects of fine and ultrafine particles: a critical update. *Part Fibre Toxicol*. 2006;3:13.
416. Mills NL, Amin N, Robinson SD, Anand A, Davies J, Patel D, de la Fuente JM, Cassee FR, Boon NA, Macnee W, Millar AM, Donaldson K, Newby DE. Do inhaled carbon nanoparticles translocate directly into the circulation in humans? *Am J Respir Crit Care Med*. 2006;173:426–431.
417. Furuyama A, Kanno S, Kobayashi T, Hirano S. Extrapulmonary translocation of intratracheally instilled fine and ultrafine particles via direct and alveolar macrophage-associated routes. *Arch Toxicol*. 2009;83:429–437.
418. Knol AB, de Hartog JJ, Boogaard H, Slotje P, van der Sluijs JP, Lebrecht E, Cassee FR, Wardekker JA, Ayres JG, Borm PJ, Brunekreef B, Donaldson K, Forastiere F, Holgate ST, Kreyling WG, Nemery B, Pekkanen J, Stone V, Wichmann HE, Hoek G. Expert elicitation on ultrafine particles: likelihood of health effects and causal pathways. *Part Fibre Toxicol*. 2009;6:19.
419. Ruidavets JB, Cournot M, Cassadou S, Giroux M, Meybeck M, Ferrières J. Ozone air pollution is associated with acute myocardial infarction. *Circulation*. 2005;111:563–569.
420. Bell ML, Peng RD, Dominici F, Samet JM. Emergency hospital admissions for cardiovascular diseases and ambient levels of carbon monoxide: results for 126 United States urban counties, 1999–2005. *Circulation*. 2009;120:949–955.
421. Hill AB. The environment and disease: association or causation? *Proc R Soc Med*. 1965;58:295–300.
422. Wen XJ, Balluz L, Mokdad A. Association between media alerts of air quality index and change of outdoor activity among adult asthma in six states, BRFSS, 2005. *J Community Health*. 2009;34:40–46.
423. Bell ML, Ebisu K, Peng RD, Dominici F. Adverse health effects of particulate air pollution: modification by air conditioning. *Epidemiology*. 2009;20:682–686.
424. Pui DY, Qi C, Stanley N, Oberdörster G, Maynard A. Recirculating air filtration significantly reduces exposure to airborne nanoparticles. *Environ Health Perspect*. 2008;116:863–866.
425. Zhu Y, Eiguren-Fernandez A, Hinds WC, Miguel AH. In-cabin commuter exposure to ultrafine particles on Los Angeles freeways. *Environ Sci Technol*. 2007;41:2138–2145.
426. Fullerton DG, Bruce N, Gordon SB. Indoor air pollution from biomass fuel smoke is a major health concern in the developing world. *Trans R Soc Trop Med Hyg*. 2008;102:843–851.